

GLADYS L. TREADWAY
1104 KIMBERLY RD. Unit 403
BETTENDORF, IA 52722-4111
Phone (563) 355-2095

*** E-mail: gltreadway77@outlook.com

I wish to thank everyone who has sent me info on several of my Smalley lines of my Mother's line.

*This book was done by cousin Sandra Thompson Taylor (now dec'd) on her Smalley line which it starts with the same Edward Smalley that my line does. She spent many years, not as long as I have but almost doing research on her many families. She sent this in 2007.

Started doing genealogy in 1969 and all my grand parents were gone but had other members of their's could get info from. Otherwise I worked at the court house and library and cemeteries to find info that I could.

I with others spent many a week at the Ft. Wayne, IN library, Salt Lake City library, Madison, WI library and many hours at Columbia, MO library just about every year from when I started. There was 4 of us who went to Iowa City every month during the good weather but now one has moved, one has passed and the other can't get out any longer and no fun to go by your self. So decided it was time to stop. This was before the internet so didn't have that to rely on but was just as well as have found a lot of wrong info on the internet. (I can't say mine is all right either) As much of it was not able to be proven for sure so just had to go by what we could find. But if anyone has proof of what you find is wrong in any of my books I would appreciate knowing it. We know every one is not 100% right as no one is perfect, even in research. New Data June 2017-GLT

So hope these books will be appreciated and enjoyed as much as I had putting them together. But I think now is the time to turn them over to someone else to enjoy as I can't get to the libraries any longer and only the internet to rely on and that isn't as much fun as going to the places where your ancestor's walked themselves.

Gladys Lowe Treadway 1969-2018

Pedigree Chart

Chart no. 1

Completed Ordinances:

- B Baptized
- E Endowed
- P Sealed to parents
- S Sealed to spouse
- C Children's ordinances

2 Willard Harlo Lowe

B:21 May 1915
P:Yarrow,Adair Co.,MO
M:25 Apr 1934
P:Kirkville,Adair Co.,MO
D:4 Aug 1971
P:Bettendorf,Scott Co.,IA

1 Gladys LaVon Lowe

B:9 Apr 1935
P:Kirkville,Adair Co.,MO
M:9 Apr 1965
P:Davenport,Scott,IA
D:
P:

CWO-2 Charles L Treadway

(Spouse of no. 1)

1936 - 1998

3 Rovene Melvina Dyer

B:4 Sep 1915
P:Kahoka,Clark Co.,MO
D:28 Mar 2012
P:Bettendorf,Scott Co. IA

4 Charles "Henry" Lowe

B:8 May 1883
P:Nind,Adair Co.,MO
M:3 Mar 1903
P:Nind,Adair Co.,MO
D:2 Feb 1957
P:Kirkville,Adair Co.,MO

5 Laura Alice Thompson

B:6 Aug 1885
P:Gifford,Macon Co.,MO
D:28 Feb 1964
P:Kirkville,Adair Co.,MO

6 Henry Sylvester Dyer

B:3 Apr 1879
P:Fairmount,Clark Co.,MO
M:3 Feb 1904
P:Kahoka,Clark Co.,MO
D:22 Mar 1965
P:Kahoka,Clark Co.,MO

7 Juda (NMN) Anderson

B:26 Sep 1879
P:Wyaconda,Clark Co.,MO
D:5 Feb 1957
P:Kirkville,Adair Co.,MO

8 Jesse Francis "Frank" Lowe

B:6 Aug 1859
P:Greentop,Adair Co.,MO
M:11 May 1879
P:,Adair Co.,MO
D:24 May 1928
P:Nind,Adair Co.,MO

9 Rebecca Jane Munden

B:16 Sep 1858
P:Greentop,Adair Co.,MO
D:16 Jan 1894
P:,Adair Co.,MO

10 Levi Douglas Thompson

B:20 Nov 1851
P:,Louisa Co.,IA
M:28 Jul 1872
P:,Adair Co.,MO
D:27 Apr 1924
P:Gifford,Macon Co.,MO

11 Mary Martha Billiter

B:20 May 1854
P:,Marshall Co.,W.VA
D:23 Jun 1904
P:Gifford,Macon Co.,MO

12 Charles Hillory Dyer

B:29 Oct 1843
P:Lanesville (nr),Harrison Co.,IN
M:9 Sep 1866
P:Lanesville,Harrison Co.,IN
D:16 May 1915
P:Wyaconda,Clark Co.,MO

13 Melvina Boley

B:26 Sep 1846
P:Lanesville,Harrison Co.,IN
D:6 Mar 1930
P:Wyaconda,Clark Co.,MO

14 James Anderson

B:4 Nov 1826
P:,KY
M:1 Mar 1860
P:
D:28 Jun 1881
P:Luray,Clark Co.,MO

15 Mary Elizabeth Richey

B:31 Dec 1837
P:,Jennings Co.,IN
D:19 Apr 1916
P:Luray,Clark Co.,MO

16 J." Hawley" Lowe

B:24 May 1816
M:20 May 1845
D:8 Jan 1862

17 Rachel Mariah Russell

B:23 Sep 1825
D:11 Dec 1900

18 Francis Marion Munden

B:27 Aug 1837
M:4 Sep 1856
D:7 May 1922

19 Elizabeth Miller

B:10 Sep 1840
D:22 May 1880

20 John Wesley Thompson SR.

B:25 Jan 1824
M:6 Apr 1843
D:10 Mar 1892

21 Mary Harpole

B:13 Jan 1819
D:15 Dec 1898

22 Joseph C. Billiter

B:1824/1827
M:Jun 1848
D:Abt Dec 1886

23 Lucinda Greathouse

B:Abt 1832
D:Bef 1900

24 William Birchfield Dyer

B:6 Jul 1819
M:25 Feb 1841
D:27 Jan 1863

25 Sarah Elizabeth Hurn

B:9 Apr 1825
D:9 Nov 1913

26 Nicholas Boley

B:15 May 1815
M:6 Mar 1838
D:17 Jul 1858

27 Sarah LaHue

B:10 Mar 1822
D:16 Nov 1856

28

B:
M:
D:

29

B:
D:

30 Thomas C. Richey JR

B:1 Dec 1804
M:23 Dec 1829
D:29 Sep 1872

31 Francis (Fanny) Fitzgerald

B:19 Apr 1814
D:19 Sep 1879

Prepared by
Gladys LaVon (Lowe) Treadway
1104 Kimberly Rd. Unit # 403
Bettendorf, IA 52722-4111

Scott

Telephone
(563) 355-2095

Date prepared
4 Aug 2018

Pedigree Chart

Chart no. 7

Completed Ordinances:

B Baptized

E Endowed

P Sealed to parents

S Sealed to spouse

C Children's ordinances

2 Thomas C. Richey SR

B: Abt 1777

P: VA

M: Abt 1802

P: Lincoln/Pulaski, KY

D: Bef 23 Apr 1869

P: Jennings Co., IN

1 Thomas C. Richey JR

B: 1 Dec 1804

P: Pulaski Co., KY

M: 23 Dec 1829

P: Vernon, Jennings Co., IN

D: 29 Sep 1872

P: Peaksville, Clark Co., MO

Francis (Fanny) Fitzgerald 6

(Spouse of no. 1)

3 Mary Bonnell Blackford

B: 3 Jun 1772

P: Essex Co., NJ

D: 28 Sep 1857

P: Jennings Co., IN

7 Abigail Bonnell

B: 2 Oct 1754

P: NJ

D: 7 Apr 1839

P: Madison, Jefferson Co., IN

12 John Blackford

B: 23 Feb 1713

P: Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ

M: 1740

P: Piscataway?, Middlesex Co., NJ

D: 26 Jul 1786

P: Essex Co., NJ

13 Hannah Martin

B: 29 Mar 1718

P: Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ

D: 21 May 1784

P: Scotch Plains, Essex Co., NJ

14 James Bonnell

B: 1710

P: Elizabethtown, EUC, NJ

M: Abt 1730

P: Elizabethtown, EUC, NJ

D: 27 Sep 1788

P: Scotch Plains, Essex Co., NJ

15 Sarah Broadwell

B: 1715

P: Elizabethtown, EUC, NJ

D: 14 May 1791

P: Scotch Plains, Essex Co., NJ

16

B:

M:

D:

17

B:

D:

18

B:

M:

D:

19

B:

D:

20

B:

M:

D:

21

B:

D:

22

B:

M:

D:

23

B:

D:

24 John Blackford

B: Abt 1687

M: Abt 1710

D: 18 Mar 1749

25 Ruth Sutton

B:

D:

26 Benjamin Martin Jr.

B: 14 Nov 1685

M: 1707

D: 3 May 1757

27 Philerato Slater *

B: 23 Feb 1690

D: Aft 1757

28 Nathaniel Bonnell

B: Abt 1670

M: Abt 1690

D: 4 Sep 1736

29 Mary Searing

B: Abt 1672

D:

30 Richard Broadwell

B: 1679

M: Abt 1712

D: Abt 19 Jul 1732

31 Hannah Bonnell

B: Abt 1694

D: Bef Jul 1732

Prepared by
Gladys LaVon (Lowe) Treadway
1104 Kimberly Rd. Unit # 403
Bettendorf, IA 52722-4111

Scott

Telephone
(563) 355-2095

Date prepared
4 Aug 2018

Pedigree Chart

Chart no. 3

Completed Ordinances:

- B Baptized
- E Endowed
- P Sealed to parents
- S Sealed to spouse
- C Children's ordinances

2 John Blackford

B: 23 Feb 1713
P: Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ
M: 1740
P: Piscataway?, Middlesex Co., NJ
D: 26 Jul 1786
P: Essex Co., NJ

1 Isaiah Blackford

B: 21 Oct 1748
P: Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ
M: Abt 1771
P: Piscataway?, Middlesex Co., NJ
D: 4 Feb 1809
P: Woodford Co., KY

Abigail Bonnell

(Spouse of no. 1)

3 Hannah Martin

B: 29 Mar 1718
P: Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ
D: 21 May 1784
P: Scotch Plains, Essex Co., NJ

4 John Blackford

B: Abt 1687
P: Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ
M: Abt 1710
P: , NJ
D: 18 Mar 1749
P: Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ

5 Ruth Sutton

B:
P:
D:
P:

6 Benjamin Martin Jr.

B: 14 Nov 1685
P: Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ
M: 1707
P: Piscataway?, Middlesex Co., NJ
D: 3 May 1757
P: Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ

7 Philerato Slater *

B: 23 Feb 1690
P: Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ
D: Aft 1757
P: , NJ

8 Samuel Blackford

B: Abt 1650
P: Piscataway (of), MC, NJ
M: Abt 1675
P: Piscataway?, Middlesex Co., NJ
D: Apr 1712
P: Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ

9 Ann Smalley * (Foster C

B: Abt 1654
P: of Piscataway, MC, New Jersey
D: Aft 1711/1712
P: , NJ

10

B:
P:
M:
P:
D:
P:
B:
P:
D:
P:

11

B:
P:
D:
P:

12 Benjamin Martin SR. *

B: 1659
P: Dover, Strafford Co., NH
M: 24 Oct 1680
P: Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ
D: 2 Mar 1732
P: Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ

13 Margaret Reynolds

B: Abt 1661
P: Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ
D: 12 Jan 1687
P: Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ

14 Edward Slater

B: Abt 1644
P: of Piscataway, MC, NJ
M: 9 Mar 1684
P: Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ
D: 28 Jan 1702
P: Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ

15 Elizabeth Bonham *

B: 16 Feb 1665
P: Bonhamtown, Middlesex Co., NJ
D: 1732
P: Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ

16

B:
M:
D:

17

B:
D:

18 John Smalley *

B: 1618
M: 29 Nov 1638
D: 30 Jul 1692

19 Ann Walden

B: Abt 1623
D: 29 Jan 1693

20

B:
M:
D:

21

B:
D:

22

B:
M:
D:

23

B:
D:

24 John Martin Sr. III

B: 1620
M: 7 Sep 1647
D: 5 Jul 1687

25 Esther (Hester) Roberts

B: 1628
D: 12 Dec 1687

26 Nicholas Reynolds

B: Abt 1635
M: Bef 1661
D: 15 Sep 1688

27 Dorothy ?Unknown

B: Abt 1636
D:

28 (male) Slater

B:
M:
D:

29 (female) ?Unknown

B:
D:

30 Nicholas Bonham *

B: 1630
M: 1 Jul 1658
D: 20 Jul 1684

31 Hannah Fuller *

B: 1636
D: 30 Oct 1688

Prepared by
Gladys LaVon (Lowe) Treadway
1104 Kimberly Rd. Unit # 403
Bettendorf, IA 52722-4111

Scott

Telephone
(563) 355-2095

Date prepared
4 Aug 2018

Pedigree Chart

Chart no. 4

Completed Ordinances:

- B Baptized
- E Endowed
- P Sealed to parents
- S Sealed to spouse
- C Children's ordinances

2 John Smalley Jr. *

B: 4 Sep 1644
P: Plymouth/Eastham, MA
M: 18 Oct 1676
P: Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ
D: Abt 1733
P: Piscataway, Middlesex Co. NJ

Jonathan Smalley

B: 10 Apr 1683
P: Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ
M: Jun 1707
P: Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ
D: Aug 1763
P: Woodbridge, Middlesex Co. NJ

Sarah Fitz Randolph

(Spouse of no. 1)

3 Lydia Martin *

B: 1655
P: Dover, Strafford Co., NH
D: Aft 1703
P:

4 John Smalley *

B: 1618
P: Devon Co., ENGLAND
M: 29 Nov 1638
P: Plymouth, Plymouth Co., MA
D: 30 Jul 1692
P: Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ

5 Ann Walden

B: Abt 1623
P: Plymouth, MA
D: 29 Jan 1693
P: Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ

6 John Martin Sr. III

B: 1620
P: Badcombe, S, England
M: 7 Sep 1647
P: Dover, Strafford Co., NH
D: 5 Jul 1687
P: Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ

7 Esther (Hester) Roberts

B: 1628
P: Dover, Strafford Co., NH
D: 12 Dec 1687
P: Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ

8 Edward Smale Sr. *

B: Abt 1575
P: Bideford, Devonshire, England
M: Bef 1600
P: Devon Co., ENGLAND
D:
P: England

9 female ?Unknown

B:
P: England
D:
P: England

10

B:
P:
M:
P:
D:
P:

11

B:
P:
D:
P:

12 John Martin JR

B: 7 Dec 1585
P: ENGLAND
M: 22 Jul 1610
P: Plymouth, England
D: 15 Mar 1638
P: ENGLAND

13 Susan (Suzan) Hemertin

B: 1595
P: Scotland
D: 10 Sep 1623
P: Dover, M, New Hampshire

14 Thomas Roberts "Governor"

B: 1600
P: Glassenbury, Kent, ENGLAND
M: Abt 1627
P: NH
D: 30 Jun 1674
P: Dover, Strafford Co., NH

15 Rebecca Hilton

B: Abt 1602
P: Lancaster, ENGLAND
D: 27 Sep 1673
P: Dover?, Strafford Co., NH

16

B:
M:
D:

17

B:
D:

18

B:
M:
D:

19

B:
D:

20

B:
M:
D:

21

B:
D:

22

B:
M:
D:

23

B:
D:

24 John Martin SR.

B: Abt 1550
M: Bef 1585
D: 1624/1627

25 (female) ?Unknown

B:
D: Bef 1604

26 Engarman Hemertin

B:
M:
D:

27

B:
D:

28 John Roberts II

B: 1571
M: 12 Sep 1588
D: 1624

29 Margaret Boteler

B: 1576
D:

30 William Hilton of Wittin

B: Abt 1560
M:
D:

31 Ellen Mainwaring

B: 1562
D: 27 Mar 1606

Prepared by
Gladys LaVon (Lowe) Treadway
1104 Kimberly Rd. Unit # 403
Bettendorf, IA 52722-4111

Scott

Telephone
(563) 355-2095

Date prepared
4 Aug 2018

Pedigree Chart

C Direct ancestors
 S Siblings
 P Parents
 B Births
 D Deaths

1 John Smith Sr.
 B: 1744
 D: 1810
 P: 1744-1810
 S: 1744-1810
 B: 1744-1810
 D: 1744-1810

2 John Smith Jr.
 B: 1744
 D: 1810
 P: 1744-1810
 S: 1744-1810
 B: 1744-1810
 D: 1744-1810

3 John Smith
 B: 1744
 D: 1810
 P: 1744-1810
 S: 1744-1810
 B: 1744-1810
 D: 1744-1810

4 John Smith
 B: 1744
 D: 1810
 P: 1744-1810
 S: 1744-1810
 B: 1744-1810
 D: 1744-1810

5 John Smith
 B: 1744
 D: 1810
 P: 1744-1810
 S: 1744-1810
 B: 1744-1810
 D: 1744-1810

6 John Smith
 B: 1744
 D: 1810
 P: 1744-1810
 S: 1744-1810
 B: 1744-1810
 D: 1744-1810

7 John Smith
 B: 1744
 D: 1810
 P: 1744-1810
 S: 1744-1810
 B: 1744-1810
 D: 1744-1810

8 John Smith
 B: 1744
 D: 1810
 P: 1744-1810
 S: 1744-1810
 B: 1744-1810
 D: 1744-1810

9 John Smith
 B: 1744
 D: 1810
 P: 1744-1810
 S: 1744-1810
 B: 1744-1810
 D: 1744-1810

10 John Smith
 B: 1744
 D: 1810
 P: 1744-1810
 S: 1744-1810
 B: 1744-1810
 D: 1744-1810

11 John Smith
 B: 1744
 D: 1810
 P: 1744-1810
 S: 1744-1810
 B: 1744-1810
 D: 1744-1810

12 John Smith
 B: 1744
 D: 1810
 P: 1744-1810
 S: 1744-1810
 B: 1744-1810
 D: 1744-1810

13 John Smith
 B: 1744
 D: 1810
 P: 1744-1810
 S: 1744-1810
 B: 1744-1810
 D: 1744-1810

14 John Smith
 B: 1744
 D: 1810
 P: 1744-1810
 S: 1744-1810
 B: 1744-1810
 D: 1744-1810

15 John Smith
 B: 1744
 D: 1810
 P: 1744-1810
 S: 1744-1810
 B: 1744-1810
 D: 1744-1810

16 John Smith
 B: 1744
 D: 1810
 P: 1744-1810
 S: 1744-1810
 B: 1744-1810
 D: 1744-1810

17 John Smith
 B: 1744
 D: 1810
 P: 1744-1810
 S: 1744-1810
 B: 1744-1810
 D: 1744-1810

18 John Smith
 B: 1744
 D: 1810
 P: 1744-1810
 S: 1744-1810
 B: 1744-1810
 D: 1744-1810

19 John Smith
 B: 1744
 D: 1810
 P: 1744-1810
 S: 1744-1810
 B: 1744-1810
 D: 1744-1810

20 John Smith
 B: 1744
 D: 1810
 P: 1744-1810
 S: 1744-1810
 B: 1744-1810
 D: 1744-1810

Name: _____
 Address: _____
 City: _____
 State: _____
 Zip: _____
 Date: _____

Pedigree Chart

Chart no. 3

Completed Ordinances:

- B** Baptized
- E** Endowed
- P** Sealed to parents
- S** Sealed to spouse
- C** Children's ordinances

2 Samuel Blackford

B: Abt 1650
P: Piscataway (of), MC, NJ
M: Abt 1675
P: Piscataway?, Middlesex Co., NJ
D: Apr 1712
P: Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ

1 John Blackford

B: Abt 1687
P: Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ
M: Abt 1710
P: „, NJ
D: 18 Mar 1749
P: Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ

Ruth Sutton

(Spouse of no. 1)

3 Ann Smalley * (Foster C

B: Abt 1654
P: of Piscataway, MC, New Jersey
D: Aft 1711/1712
P: „, NJ

6 John Smalley *

B: 1618
P: „, Devon Co., ENGLAND
M: 29 Nov 1638
P: Plymouth, Plymouth Co., MA
D: 30 Jul 1692
P: Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ

7 Ann Walden

B: Abt 1623
P: Plymouth, MA
D: 29 Jan 1693
P: Piscataway, Middlesex Co., NJ

12 Edward Smale Sr. *

B: Abt 1575
P: Bideford, Devonshire, England
M: Bef 1600
P: „, Devon Co., ENGLAND
D: „
P: England

13 female ?Unknown

B: „
P: England
D: „
P: England

14

B: „
P: „
M: „
P: „
D: „
P: „

15

B: „
P: „
D: „
P: „

16

B: „
M: „
D: „

17

B: „
D: „

18

B: „
M: „
D: „

19

B: „
D: „

20

B: „
M: „
D: „

21

B: „
D: „

22

B: „
M: „
D: „

23

B: „
D: „

24

B: „
M: „
D: „

25

B: „
D: „

26

B: „
M: „
D: „

27

B: „
D: „

28

B: „
M: „
D: „

29

B: „
D: „

30

B: „
M: „
D: „

31

B: „
D: „

Prepared by
 Gladys LaVon (Lowe) Treadway
 1104 Kimberly Rd. Unit # 403
 Bettendorf, IA 52722-4111

Scott

Telephone
 (563) 355-2095

Date prepared
 4 Aug 2018

GENEALOGY OF THE

SMALE / SMALLEY

FAMILY

11 GENERATIONS BEGINNING WITH

EDWARD SMALE
OF ENGLAND

WIFE UNKNOWN
OF ENGLAND

2 SONS KNOWN

Edward Smalley
b. abt 1600 Eng.
(Sandra Taylor's line)

John Smalley
b. 1600-1618 Eng.
d. 1692 NJ age 92
Md 1638 Ann Walden
(Gladys Lowe Treadway line)

GENEALOGY OF THE
SMALL \ SMALLEY
FAMILY
II GENERATIONS BEGINNING WITH

EDWARD SMALL
OF ENGLAND

WIFE UNKNOWN
OF ENGLAND

2 SONS KNOWN

Edward Smalley
b. abt 1600 Eng.
(Sandra Taylor's line)

John Smalley
b. 1600-1618 Eng.
d. 1692 in age 92
Mtd 1638 Ann Walden
(Gladys Howe Treadway line)

From: "Sandra Taylor" <taylor@grantridge.us>
To: "'Gladys L. Treadway'" <glitreadway@juno.com>
Date: Thu, 19 Apr 2007 06:30:31 -0700
Subject: Smalley Lineage

Gladys,

For a long time I have wanted to get my Smalley lineage connected to yours. I sent you my family file some time in the past but I had merged it with someone else's gedcom and damaged my file. I think I have fixed the merge errors, but it still has some alternate dates in it that are not right, and I don't have all the sources properly notated.

Attached is my family file of 9 generations through my grandmother Laura Belle Smalley.

My lineage is as follows:

Edward Smale and Unknown (had two children: John Smalley and Edward Smalley)
Edward Smalley m. Elizabeth
Francis Smalle m. Elizabeth Leighton
Benjamin Smalley Sr. m. Rebecca Snow (daughter of John Snow and Mary Smalley, my mayflower descendants of Nicholas Snow and Constance Hopkins)
Deacon Joseph Smalley m. Jemima Ordway
Deacon Francis Smalley m. Sarah Hutchinson (also: Rachael Woodward and Mary Wright)
Abel Edwin Smalley m. Sarah Allard
Royal Edwin Smalley m. Hanna D. Wheelock
Cornelius Austin Smalley m. Laura Belle Lupton
Laura Belle Smalley m. Charles Sumner Thompson
Sandra Thompson Taylor m. Grant Davidson Taylor Jr

Can you send me you Smalley lineage. I would like to connect it. Sandy

From: "Gladys Taylor" <gladys@compuserve.com>
To: "Gladys J. Thompson" <gladys@compuserve.com>
Sent: Tue, 16 Feb 2004 08:00
Subject: Family lineage

Gladys,

For a long time I have wanted to get my Smalley lineage connected to yours. I sent you my family tree some time in the past but I had mixed it with someone else's family and damaged my file. I think I have fixed the lineage sheet, but it still has some alternate dates in it that are not right, and I don't have all the sources properly noted.

Attached is my family tree of 9 generations through my grandmother Laura Belle Smalley.

My lineage is as follows:

Edward Smalley and Unknown (had two children: John Smalley and Edward Smalley)
Edward Smalley m. Elizabeth
Francis Smalley m. Elizabeth Livingston
Benjamin Smalley Sr. m. Rebecca Snow (daughter of John Snow and Mary Smalley; no marriage record found in either Snow and Condit's history)
Gaston Joseph Smalley m. Letitia C. Snow
Gaston Francis Smalley m. Sarah Hutchison (sister of Michael Woodward and Mary Wright)
Edith Smalley m. Sarah Snow
Ralph Edwin Smalley m. Henry D. Woodward
Cornelius August Smalley m. Laura Belle Custer
Laura Belle Smalley m. Charles Gordon Thompson
Edith Thompson Taylor m. Grant Davidson Taylor

Can you send me your Smalley lineage? I would like to connect it. Gladys

Descendants of Edward Smale

First Generation

1. Edward Smale¹ was born about 1600 in Bideford, , Devonshire, England.²

General Notes: Most of the information on the Smalley Lineage comes from a book written by Viola Smalley Miller of 1990 Durham Drive, Palatin, Illinois. The book was published in 1961. Viola has since passed away. The book continued to be maintained by her daughter, Viola Virginia Miller Jensen. In 2003, Viola has also passed away, and her husband John Jensen, still living at the address above, continue to maintain the book.

Viola Smalley Miller passed away on July 20, 1972 at the age of 89 years, 6 months and 28 days. She has made her home with us since 1948 and was always an important part of our household. We will always miss her but are thankful for our lives together and proud of all that she was.

Burial was in West View Cemetery at La Porte City, Iowa beside my father, Kenneth Duane Miller. On her monument is inscribed a quotation from Leonardo DiVinci, "A well spent day brings happy sleep."

Because of numerous requests, I am having mover copies of her book, "Our Smalley Lineage" published with some additions, as known to me, which have occurred since the book was published in 1961.

Viola Miller Jensen, her daughter

The book was dedicated to Viola's daughter: Viola Virginia Miller Jensen and her grandsons: John Kenneth Jensen Jr. and Kent Douglas Jensen who possess many of the fine qualities of their Smalley Forebears and whose being has inspired the preparation of this work are these pages lovingly dedicated by their mother and grandmother Viola Smalley Miller.

The purpose of the book was to outline the lineage of the Smalley family in America having been prepared by the writer for her immediate kinsmen.

It begins with John Smalley and Edward Smale, our immigrant ancestors, and traces the direct lineage down to the present generation. No attempt is made to trace out the lateral branches of the family. Such an attempt would be quite beyond the purpose and would prove more confusing than helpful. All known children of each individual or couple will be listed but will not appear in the division of the succeeding generation unless additional facts are available concerning them.

The writer wishes to thank her Smalley relatives for the data they have contributed and acknowledge her husband's sympathy and cooperation which made these pages possible.

It is my hope that those of my own blood will care to have the data herein included. If so, I shall have contributed a small service to those I am happy to recognize as my people.

Our Smalley Lineage --- The Smalley Name

The Smalley family name may have originated from either one of two sources. The name may have referred to a physical characteristic of the man who first bore it. This individual may have been sufficiently small in body that he was called John the Small to distinguish him from other Johns living in the neighborhood. A name thus begun could easily become permanent for the family even though subsequent members of the family were no longer small in person.

Accepting this origin of the name presents one real difficulty. In nearly all cases the earliest recorded forms of the name have a suffix le or ley added to the word Small. Some explanation is needed to account for these forms.

Descendants of Edward Smale

If it can be established that the name did originate as above suggested, the descendants might with full reason change the name to Small so as to preserve it's original significance. One prominent branch of the family has thus changed the name.

The name Smalley may have had a geological origin. The suffix le, ley, lee, lea, leigh, are varying forms of an old English word meaning open meadow or pasture land as distinguished from wooded areas. This being true it would have been quite natural to have called a certain John who lived in a small meadow John Smalle or Smalley to distinguish him from another John who lived in or at the edge of the woods nearby.

To assume such an origin for the name seems to be very natural and in full harmony with the facts. Our branch of the family continues the earlier spelling. K. D. Miller

Introduction - The Smalles in Old England

The Smalles are of Saxon origin and many of them were living in southwestern England in 875 when King Alfred the Great and his compatriots were feasting at the round table.

The Smalles were a prominent family. "John Smalle was a member of Parliament from Taunton Borough County Somerset in 1302, William Salle was a member of Parliament for Clifton Dartmouth Borough County Devon 1350-1362. Thomas Smalle was a member of Parliament for Winchester City County Southampton 1405-1406." John le Smalle, because of his service to King Edward III and Edward's father, was made clerk and household servant of King Edward II's wardrobe for life.

No one has yet learned our exact relationship with these early Smalle folks but since the surname and the given name were the same and since they lived in the same part of England whence our ancestors by that name came, we are certain of a relationship. Considerable more information is available about the Smalles of Old England but since our connection with them is uncertain no other details are here recorded.²

Edward married.

His children were:

- + 2 M i. **John Smalley**² was born about 1600 in Devon Co, England,² died on 30 Jul 1692 in Piscataway, Middlesex, NJ ² about age 92, and was buried in Piscataway, Middlesex, NJ.²
- + 3 M ii. **Edward Smalley** was born about 1600 in Bideford, , Devonshire, England.

Second Generation (Children)

2. John Smalley² (*Edward*¹) was born about 1600 in Devon Co, England,² died on 30 Jul 1692 in Piscataway, Middlesex, NJ ² about age 92, and was buried in Piscataway, Middlesex, NJ.²

General Notes: First of Smalley's in America. Arrived with Governor Edward Winslow.

Earliest freeholder in Piscataway, New Jersey settlement. John was elected magistrate.

Probably the brother of Edward Smaller. From the Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller:

John Smalley

Our First Smalley Immigrant

The first of the Smalley Family to come to America was John. John Smalley was probably the son of Edward. His boyhood home was in Devon County and there is some reason to believe he hailed from Bideford (By-the-ford) on the river Torridge in that county.

Little is known of John's life in England. He was a tailor by trade and probably belonged to a group of Smale clothiers in or near Bideford. He followed the tailor trade in America as evidenced by the fact that in 1638-39 the court bound an apprentice to him as a tailor. He came to Plymouth, Massachusetts, with Governor Edward Winslow, arriving there June 5, 1632. They had left London, March 9, and were three

Descendants of Edward Smale

It can be seen that the name Smale is of English origin, and is derived from the name Smale, which was the name of the family in the 13th century. The name Smale is of English origin, and is derived from the name Smale, which was the name of the family in the 13th century.

The name Smale is of English origin, and is derived from the name Smale, which was the name of the family in the 13th century. The name Smale is of English origin, and is derived from the name Smale, which was the name of the family in the 13th century.

The name Smale is of English origin, and is derived from the name Smale, which was the name of the family in the 13th century. The name Smale is of English origin, and is derived from the name Smale, which was the name of the family in the 13th century.

The name Smale is of English origin, and is derived from the name Smale, which was the name of the family in the 13th century.

The name Smale is of English origin, and is derived from the name Smale, which was the name of the family in the 13th century. The name Smale is of English origin, and is derived from the name Smale, which was the name of the family in the 13th century.

The name Smale is of English origin, and is derived from the name Smale, which was the name of the family in the 13th century. The name Smale is of English origin, and is derived from the name Smale, which was the name of the family in the 13th century.

The name Smale is of English origin, and is derived from the name Smale, which was the name of the family in the 13th century. The name Smale is of English origin, and is derived from the name Smale, which was the name of the family in the 13th century.

The name Smale is of English origin, and is derived from the name Smale, which was the name of the family in the 13th century.

The name Smale is of English origin, and is derived from the name Smale, which was the name of the family in the 13th century.

1. Edward Smale, born 1712, died 1782, was the first of the name in the family.
2. Edward Smale, born 1742, died 1812, was the second of the name in the family.
3. Edward Smale, born 1772, died 1842, was the third of the name in the family.

Second Generation (Children)

Edward Smale, born 1712, died 1782, was the first of the name in the family. Edward Smale, born 1742, died 1812, was the second of the name in the family.

Edward Smale, born 1772, died 1842, was the third of the name in the family. Edward Smale, born 1742, died 1812, was the second of the name in the family.

Edward Smale, born 1772, died 1842, was the third of the name in the family. Edward Smale, born 1742, died 1812, was the second of the name in the family.

Edward Smale, born 1772, died 1842, was the third of the name in the family. Edward Smale, born 1742, died 1812, was the second of the name in the family.

Descendants of Edward Smale

months on the high seas. They came in the ship Francis and James.

For six years John played a young man's part in the life of the young colony which had been established twelve years before his arrival. He knew well and worked with the men and women who had established the famous Plymouth Colony in 1620. He acquired three parcels of land spoken of as his house and garden at Willingsly Brook, six acres upon Wobery Plain, and five acres in the South meadows toward Aggawam.

On November 29, 1638, John Smalley was married at Plymouth to Ann Walden. For six more years, John and his bride lived at Plymouth and it was here that their children Hannah and John 2, were born.

In 1644, John Smalley and his family removed from Plymouth across Cape Cod Bay to a place on Cape Code known as Nauset which later became the town of Eastham. With them went six other prominent families. It is presumed that these families removed to the new location because more farm land was available there. All the early settlers were tillers of the soil. Reverend Pratt in his History of Eastham has written, "These first settlers are said to have been among the most respectable inhabitants of Plymouth. Their departure from the place was deeply regretted by those who remained."

While living in Eastham, John Smalley held several public offices including constable, surveyor of highways, and of the "Grand Inquest". It was here that his two you children, the twins, Isaac and Mary, were born. John Smalley and his family continued to live in Eastham for twenty-three years. Here his children grew to maturity and his two daughters, Hannah and Mary, were married.

In 1667, John Smalley, his wife and two sons, together with a number of other families from the Cape, removed from Eastham to Saconnet, Rhode Island, and a little later to Piscataway, Middlesex County, New Jersey. They were among the earliest pioneer free holders of this New Jersey settlement and in 1673, John was elected Magistrate of the town of Piscataway. The fact that John Smalley held the office of Magistrate in this town nearly three centuries ago makes all the women in our branch of the family eligible to membership in the Colonial Dames.

On July 16, 1689, John Smalley made a deed of gift which also served as his will. To his younger son Isaac he gave practically all his property in consideration for his son's care of his parents up to this date and for the same care for the remainder of their lives, also for their decent burial after their death. He gave his sword, guns, and wearing apparel to his older son John 2 and one shilling apiece to each of his two daughters who were still living at Eastham. To two grandsons John 3 and Jonathan, children of his older son, he gave "one yearling heifer between them". To three granddaughters, children of his younger daughter, Mary Snow, he gave give shillings each. His other daughter, Hannah Bangs, had no children. To his wife he gave "one cow to dispose of according to her pleasure".

John Smalley died July 30, 1692, and his widow, Ann, died July 30, 1693/94, and they are buried at Piscataway, New Jersey. The will was proved June 23, 1697.

Since the purpose of this writing is merely to provide the direct lineage of our particular branch of the family and since our descendants are through his daughter Mary, no further record will be here made of the New Jersey descendants of John Smalley.

Source: Lloyd Cunningham Ged File

His boyhood home was in Devon County, England, and some believe he was from the town of Bideford on the river Torridge. He was a tailor by trade. He sailed from London 9 Mar 1632 aboard the Francis and James as part of Gov. Edward Winslow's party. They arrived 5 Jun 1632 and settled in Plymouth. He acquired three parcels for his home lot at Willingsly Brook, six acres upon Wobery Plain, and five acres in the South meadow toward Aggawam.

In 1644 removed to Nauset on Cape Cod, which later became the town of Eastham. He was one of the first settlers, where he held public offices including constable and surveyor of highways. In 1667,

Descendants of Edward Smale

John Smalley, his wife and two sons removed to Saconnet, Rhode Island, and a little later to Piscataway, Middlesex, New Jersey.

Note: Some records indicate John Smalley and Edward Smalley, who settled in Maine, were brothers. This has not been proven. If they were not brothers, they were probably related, as several of the Maine Smalley's moved to Eastham and Truro, MA, where John Smalley was living.

Noted events in his life were:

- He immigrated from London March 9 on board the Francis & James on 5 Jun 1632 to Plymouth, Plymouth, MA.²
- He signed a will that was proved on 23 Jun 1697.²

John married **Ann Walden**² on 29 Nov 1638. Ann died on 29 Jan 1694 ² and was buried in Feb 1694 in Piscataway, Middlesex, NJ.² Another name for Ann was Ann Walden.

Noted events in their marriage were:

- Alt. Marriage: Alt. Marriage, 29 Nov 1638, Plymouth, Plymouth, MA.
- Alt. Marriage: Alt. Marriage, 29 Nov 1638, Plymouth, Plymouth, MA.

Noted events in her life were:

- She has conflicting death information of Alt. Death, 29 Jan 1694 and Piscataway, Middlesex, NJ.²

Children from this marriage were:

- + 4 F i. **Hannah Smalley**² was born on 14 Jun 1641 in Plymouth, Plymouth, MA.²
- + 5 M ii. **John Smalley, II**² was born on 8 Sep 1644 in Plymouth, Plymouth, MA.²
- + 6 M iii. **Isaac Smalley**² was born on 11 Dec 1647 in Eastham, Barnstable, MA.²
- + 7 F iv. **Mary Smalley**² was born on 11 Dec 1647 in Eastham, Barnstable, MA,² was christened on 27 Feb 1648 in Barnstable, Barnstable, MA,² and died in 1703 in Eastham, Barnstable, MA ² at age 56.

3. Edward Smalley (*Edward*¹) was born about 1600 in Bideford, , Devonshire, England. Other names for Edward were Edward Smale, and Edward Smalle.

General Notes: Source: Lloyd Cunningham Ged File

Edward was a clothier manufacturer and merchant of woolen goods in England. All his children were baptized at the ancient Norman font of St. Mary's Episcopal Church of Bideford during the years 1624 to 1634. About 1635, Edward and his oldest son Francis, then 12 or 14 years old, sailed for America. His wife and other children stayed in England. Elizabeth died in 1665 and was buried in the old church yard in Bideford with the notation "wife of Edward Small". Nothing is known of what happened to the other children.

Edward and Francis were settled in Maine by 1640. He was assigned 100 acres of land in Piscataqua on Sturgeon Creek where he built a house and made improvements before 1643. On 25 Jul 1643 he acquired a homestead east of where the Cammock creek flows into the Newichawannock river and northward to Sturgeon creek. He was one of the men who laid out the foundation for the settlement of Piscataqua, later incorporated as Kittery. He was a resident in or around Kittery for several years. He was listed as a "gentleman" at the first General Court held at Saco, Maine 25 Jun 1640. On 21 Oct 1645 he was elected a Magistrate. He was often a juryman, and on one important civil trial was the foreman.

He sold his property 23 Jun 1647 to Antipas Maverick of the Isles of Shoals, and by 1653 he was a resident of the Isle of Shoals, a group of nine islands nine miles off the coast belonging to Maine and New Hampshire. He was one of the signers of the petition to establish a court on the Isles of Shoals 18 May 1653. No further records have been found on him. Some believe he returned to Endland, but this has not been proven.

Note: There are several variations on the spelling of the Smalley surname with the most common spelling in England being "Smale". The early arrivals to America spelled it "Small" with several of those

Descendants of Edward Smith

The family of Edward Smith and his wife Mary (Smith) is one of the most prominent families in the history of the state of New York.

Edward Smith was born in 1710 in the town of Smith, New York. He was the son of John Smith and Mary (Smith) Smith. He was a member of the Dutch Reformed Church.

He was married to Mary (Smith) Smith in 1735.

They had several children, including John Smith, who was born in 1738 and died in 1800.

John Smith was born in 1738 and died in 1800.

John Smith was born in 1738 and died in 1800. He was the son of John Smith and Mary (Smith) Smith.

John Smith was born in 1738 and died in 1800.

John Smith was born in 1738 and died in 1800.

John Smith was born in 1738 and died in 1800.

John Smith was born in 1738 and died in 1800.

John Smith was born in 1738 and died in 1800.

John Smith was born in 1738 and died in 1800.

John Smith was born in 1738 and died in 1800.

John Smith was born in 1738 and died in 1800.

John Smith was born in 1738 and died in 1800.

John Smith was born in 1738 and died in 1800.

John Smith was born in 1738 and died in 1800.

John Smith was born in 1738 and died in 1800.

John Smith was born in 1738 and died in 1800.

John Smith was born in 1738 and died in 1800.

John Smith was born in 1738 and died in 1800.

John Smith was born in 1738 and died in 1800.

John Smith was born in 1738 and died in 1800.

John Smith was born in 1738 and died in 1800.

John Smith was born in 1738 and died in 1800.

John Smith was born in 1738 and died in 1800.

John Smith was born in 1738 and died in 1800.

John Smith was born in 1738 and died in 1800.

John Smith was born in 1738 and died in 1800.

John Smith was born in 1738 and died in 1800.

John Smith was born in 1738 and died in 1800.

John Smith was born in 1738 and died in 1800.

John Smith was born in 1738 and died in 1800.

John Smith was born in 1738 and died in 1800.

John Smith was born in 1738 and died in 1800.

John Smith was born in 1738 and died in 1800.

John Smith was born in 1738 and died in 1800.

John Smith was born in 1738 and died in 1800.

John Smith was born in 1738 and died in 1800.

John Smith was born in 1738 and died in 1800.

John Smith was born in 1738 and died in 1800.

John Smith was born in 1738 and died in 1800.

Descendants of Edward Smale

later coming to Massachusetts changing it back to "Smalley". One of the founders of Piscataway, New Jersey.

Returned to England some time before he died.

Probably the brother of John Smalley

Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

Edward Smale, our second immigrant ancestor by that surname, was born about 1600, probably a few years earlier. He lived at Bideford (By-the-ford) County of Devon, southwest England and was a clothier manufacturer and merchant of woolen goods.

The "clothiers were capitalists, members of the powerful and extremely influential Guild of Cloth workers to which arms were granted. They supplied the capital and employed the workers of the industry; as the shearmen, weavers, dyers, fullers, websters, etc. The vocation of the clothier was of much more importance than retailer of cloth." The historian Kent writes that "The occupation was of considerable consequence and estimation in those times and was exercised by persons who possessed most of the landed property in the Weald, insomuch that almost all the ancient families of those parts, now of large estates and genteel rank in life, and some of them ennobled by titles, are spring from and owe their fortunes to ancestors who had used this great staple manufacture, now (1790) almost unknown here."

Edward Smale was married to Elizabeth whose surname we do not know. He was the father of six children, all of whom were baptized at the ancient Norman font of St. Mary's Episcopal Church at Bideford during the years 1625 to 1634.

Edward Smale and his oldest son, Francis, a lad of twelve or fourteen years of age, sailed from England to America in about 1635. It is thought they first stopped at Plymouth, Massachusetts to see John Smalley, about whom we have already written. It is supposed that these two men were brothers and there is evidence supporting this belief but we have no final proof. We are certain that Edward Smale and his son Francis had settled in Maine by 1640 and there is evidence that they were there several years before that date. He had built a house and made improvements at Sturgeon Creek, now Eliot, before 1643. On July 25, 1643, Edward acquired a homestead east of where the Cammock creek flows into the Newichewannock River and Northward to Sturgeon creek. The map herewith provided indicates this early holding of our second Smalley ancestor.

Edward was a cloth manufacturer in England but nothing has been found to indicate that he undertook that work in America. We do know that he was a husbandman and fisherman. He owned fishing craft and worked in and out from the mouth of the Piscataqua. He was one of the men who laid the foundation for the settlement of Piscataqua, later incorporated as Kittery, "the most prominent point and center of interest" in the Province of Maine. The name Kittery is of Indian origin and means "right angle".

Edward Smale was for a considerable time a resident in or in the neighborhood of Kittery. This settlement was most important. It had an excellent harbor and the river was navigable for ships of a hundred tons weight for a distance of eighteen miles from its mouth. Kittery was at the center of an excellent fishing area and the land back of it provided "a good soyle" and there was an abundance of excellent timber for ship building and other needs.

"That Edward was a person of culture and refinement is evident from his autograph." The Trewlony Papers, Maine Historical Society Collection, Second Series, volume 3 page 214 says "Edward Smalley, one of the founders of Piscataway, appears to have been a man of respectable position and considerable talent." That Edward Smale was a man of prominence was indicated by the fact that he was a member of the first General Court held at Saco, June 25, 1640. He was listed as a "gentleman". During the sessions of the court he was one of the twelve jurors spoken of as "good men and true". When the General Court met again at Saco October 21, 1645, Mr. Edward Smale was elected a Magistrate. Two

Descendants of Edward Smale

years later, on June 30, 1647, the General Court met at Wells to inquire into the accidental killing of a fifteen year old boy. Mr Edward Smale was the second named of the twelve men selected on "the Jury of the Crownes quest". On December 5, 1651, when an important civil case involving 300 Pounds, came to trial, Mr. Edward Smale was foreman of the jury.

In those days, the General Courts had legislative as well as judicial authority over the whole Province of Maine and the fact that Edward Smale was so prominent a member for so long a period indicates his importance.

The fact that Edward Smale was so prominent a citizen and elected Magistrate makes all the women among his descendants eligible to membership in the society of Colonial Dames.

In 1653, Edward was a resident in the Isles of Shoals, a group of important islands located some nine miles south of Kittery. During that year he signed an important petition as one of the residents of the Isles. Nothing is further recorded of him in America and it is presumed that he returned to his old home at Bideford on the river Torridge in England.

Elizabeth the wife of Edward Smale never came to America and what became of his three younger children is not known. Elizabeth died in 1665 and is buried in the old church yard in Bideford. The record in the church book states that she was the wife of Edward Smale. "That she was mentioned as wife, not widow, indicates that Edward Smale was still living." No record of his death has been found and his final resting place is unknown.

Noted events in his life were:

- He immigrated in 1635 to Plymouth, Plymouth, MA.
- He worked as a Clothier In England; He was a Pioneer and Settler In America.

Edward married **Elizabeth** about 1624 in England. Elizabeth died on 10 Feb 1665 and was buried in 1665.

Burial Notes: She is buried in the churchyard In Bideford.

General Notes: Never came to America

Noted events in her life were:

- She has conflicting death information of Alt. Death and Abt 1665.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 8 M i. **Francis Smalle**^{2,3} was born between 1620 and 1625 in Bideford, , Devonshire, England,² was christened on 6 Oct 1625 in Bideford, , Devonshire, England,^{2,4} and died in 1713 in Truro, Barnstable, MA.²
- + 9 F ii. **Elizabeth Smalle**² was born about 1627 in Bideford, , Devonshire, England,² was christened on 6 Jul 1627 in Bideford, , Devonshire, England,² and died about 1627 in Bideford, , Devonshire, England.²
- + 10 F iii. **Mary Smalle**² was born about 1629 in Bideford, , Devonshire, England ² and was christened on 5 May 1629 in Bideford, , Devonshire, England.²
- + 11 M iv. **Edmond Smalle**² was born about 1630 in Bideford, , Devonshire, England ² and was christened on 2 Mar 1630 in Bideford, , Devonshire, England.²
- + 12 F v. **Elizabeth Smalley**² was born about 1632 in Bideford, , Devonshire, England,² died in Dec 1635 in Bideford, , Devonshire, England ² about age 3, and was buried on 27 Dec 1635 in Bideford, , Devonshire, England.²
- + 13 M vi. **William Smalle**² was born about 1634 ² and was christened on 4 Feb 1634 in Bideford, , Devonshire, England.²

Descendants of Edward Smale

Third Generation (Grandchildren)

4. **Hannah Smalley**² (*John*², *Edward*¹) was born on 14 Jun 1641 in Plymouth, Plymouth, MA.²
5. **John Smalley, II**² (*John*², *Edward*¹) was born on 8 Sep 1644 in Plymouth, Plymouth, MA.²
6. **Isaac Smalley**² (*John*², *Edward*¹) was born on 11 Dec 1647 in Eastham, Barnstable, MA.²
7. **Mary Smalley**² (*John*², *Edward*¹) was born on 11 Dec 1647 in Eastham, Barnstable, MA,² was christened on 27 Feb 1648 in Barnstable, Barnstable, MA,² and died in 1703 in Eastham, Barnstable, MA ² at age 56.

Burial Notes: She was probably buried in the cemetery Between Eastham And Orleans.

General Notes: Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

Mary Smalley, the fourth and youngest child of John and Ann Walden Smalley, was born December 11, 1647, at Eastham and grew to maturity there. At about this time her parents removed to New Jersey, she was married to John Snow of Eastham who was born in 1638 in Plymouth. Their marriage occurred September 19, 1667 at Eastham and this worth couple spent their lives there. They were the parents of nine children and it is through Mary Smalley Snow and one of her daughters that our line of descent continues from John Smalley, the first of the Smalley name to arrive in America.

Mary Smalley Snow died in 1703. She and her husband are probably buried in the cemetery between Eastham and Orleans where many of the early settlers are buried. This is a well kept cemetery but the inscriptions on many of the tombstones are no longer legible.

As already indicated, Mary Smalley was married to John Snow. The Snow family was a prominent one and through them our lineage descends from Stephen Hopkins and his daughter Constance who passengers on the Mayflower in 1620. We here digress long enough to trace our lineage batch through these two well known families.

Source: Lloyd Cunningham Ged File

Mary Smalley married John Snow about the time her parents and brothers moved to New Jersey, so she remained in Eastham, where she raised her family and lived the rest of her life.

Mary married.

Mary married **John Snow**,² son of **Nicholas Snow** and **Constance Hopkins**, on 19 Sep 1667 in Eastham, Barnstable, MA.² John was born about 1638 in Plymouth, Plymouth, MA ² and died about 1692 in Eastham, Barnstable, MA ² about age 54.

Burial Notes: He was probably buried Cemetery Between Eastham And Orleans.

General Notes: Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

John Snow, the husband of Mary Smalley, died about 1692 when he was only fifty-four years old. In his will he left one-third of all his real and personal estate to his wife Mary, and the remainder of her personal estate to be used in the bring up of his children.

John Snow whose life we have already briefly outlines, was the son of Nicholas Snow and Nicholas Snow was the husband of Constance Hopkins the daughter of Stephen Hopkins. But recognition is due Nicholas Snow on account of his own achievements. See notes on Nicholas Snow. Source: Lloyd Cunningham Ged File

From Nicholas Snow's will: "Item - To my son John Snow I Give all that my land at Paomett Purchased or unpurchased whether upland or meadow, and all my Right and title or privileged there, all the above

Descendants of Edward Smale

said upland or Meddow Right and Priviledge at Paomett I Give to my son John Snow, and to the heirs lawfully begotten of his body, forever"

Some of their children moved to Duck Creek, DE.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 14 F i. **Hannah Snow**² was born on 26 Aug 1670 in Eastham, Barnstable, MA.²
- + 15 F ii. **Mary Snow**² was born on 10 Mar 1672 in Eastham, Barnstable, MA.²
- + 16 F iii. **Abigail Snow**² was born on 14 Oct 1673 in Eastham, Barnstable, MA.²
- + 17 F iv. **Rebecca Snow**² was born on 23 Jul 1676 in Eastham, Barnstable, MA² and died on 31 Aug 1753 in Salisbury, Litchfield, CT² at age 77.
- + 18 M v. **John Snow**² was born on 3 May 1678 in Eastham, Barnstable, MA.²
- + 19 M vi. **Isaac Snow**² was born on 10 Aug 1683 in Eastham, Barnstable, MA.²
- + 20 F vii. **Lydia Snow**² was born on 29 Sep 1685 in Eastham, Barnstable, MA.²
- + 21 M viii. **Elisha Snow**² was born on 10 Jan 1687 in Eastham, Barnstable, MA.²
- + 22 F ix. **Phebe Snow**² was born on 27 Jun 1689 in Eastham, Barnstable, MA.²

8. Francis Smalle^{2,3} (*Edward*², *Edward*¹) was born between 1620 and 1625 in Bideford, , Devonshire, England,² was christened on 6 Oct 1925 in Bideford, , Devonshire, England,^{2,4} and died in 1713 in Truro, Barnstable, MA.²

Christening Notes: at St. Mary's Church.

General Notes: Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

Francis Smalle, oldest son of Edward Smale, was born at Bideford, Devonshire, England, between 1620 and 1625. He was baptized at that place in St. Marys Church, October 6 of the last named year.

There is evidence that he was named for Francis Champernowne, a relative of the family. Champernowne, was in turn related to the famous navigators the Raleighs and Gilberts.

Francis Smalle came to America in about 1635 when he was a lad of twelve or fourteen years and with his father and other early settlers shared the frontier life of the Province of Maine. He was intensely active. He matured under conditions that made him a real frontiersman. He and his father first located at Kittery but by 1643 they had moved up the river to a point "where the Newichawannock river changes its name to the Pascataqua". Here Edward had acquired a homestead of one hundred acres, made a clearing and built a home. This homestead fronted the east side of the river. It was thirty rods wide and extended northeastward to Sturgeon Creek. It was about a mile and three-quarters in length. It appears that Francis and his father lived here until 1647 when Edward Smale sold the homestead.

In later life Francis referred to himself as a planter but he was preeminently a fisherman, a trapper and an Indian trader. He learned the Indian language and was employed by Major Shapleigh and others to negotiate with the Indians. He lived a roving life and established homes in different places.

The earliest written record yet found of him in America is that recorded in the town books of Dover, New Hampshire, which was then part of the Province of Maine, where he paid taxes in 1648.

In about 1652, he was married to Elizabeth, probably Elizabeth Leighton who was born in 1634.

On the 27th day of July 1657, Francis acquired a tract of upland and marshes on and running back from Casco Bay in what is now known as the township of Falmouth. For this land he bound himself to pay yearly to the Indian Chief during the chief's life, one trading coat and one gallon of liquor.

The name applied to this tract of land is Capisic which is an Indian word meaning net-fishing-place.

Descendants of Edward Smale

Doubtlessly Francis had been fishing in Casco Bay for some time. Casco Bay was famous for its sturgeon fisheries and perhaps Francis Smalle had helped to make it so. The land he acquired extended from Casco river to what is now known as Cumberland Mills in Westbrook. Here Francis made a clearing, built a house and improved the land.

In addition to carrying on his fishing interests, Francis trapped for furs and traded with the Indians. In 1659 he removed his family from Falmouth to the island of Sebascodegan the largest island in Casco Bay, where he had previously established a trading post. This was truly a wilderness and there the family lived for more than an year and it was there that their third child, Francis Jr., was born.

Due to Smalles early residence there, the island was commonly called Smalle's Island. The place where he lived and where he kept his fishing boats is still known as Smalle's Point and Smalls Point Harbor. This area is now a summer resort for the city dwellers who live down the New England coast. After a year of residence on the island Francis and his family returned to Falmouth.

Another trading post early established by Francis was near the place where the Big Ossipee River empties into the Saco. This post was about thirty miles due west from his home in Falmouth. Here he had built a cabin and carried on his trapping for furs and trading with the Indians. Francis was very much at home in the wilderness.

During this period Francis' ventures had not proven financially fortunate and by 1662 he was in debt to one John Phillips to the amount of "two hundred fortie pounds - 7S. 5d." To settle this obligation he bound himself to turn over to George Mountjoy the son-in-law of Phillips, all the debts then owing him by the Indians and along with it all other moneys he could spare until the total amount "shall be fullie satisfied".

Francis continued his life of hunting, trapping, and fishing while the family lived at Falmouth and later in Kittery. Much of his time was spent at his wilderness trading post known by the name of Ossipee and it was while engaged in this work that one of the most interesting experiences in Francis' life took place.

During the summer of 1668, as was his custom, Francis sold goods to the Indians on credit for which they were to pay in furs during the fall trapping season. By this summer's transactions the Indians had become considerably indebted to Smalle and as the time of payment drew near some of the less responsible and more heavily indebted of the tribe decided it would be easier to kill Smalle than to pay him. They planned to fire his house during the night and shoot him when he sought to escape. Captain Sandy, the chief of the tribe, was very friendly to Smalle and secretly told him of the plans and advised him to flee for his life. Smalle was not sure whether the chief was telling him the truth or merely trying to scare him away, but thinking it wise, he left his cabin on the appointed November night and spent the long chilling hours in some pines on a hill nearby. As dawn approached, flames shot up from his burning cabin. Smalle was now certain of the Indians' treachery and with all speed fled to the white man's settlement.

The chief Nick Sumbe, who was called Captain Sandy by the English, followed Smalle and to settle the trouble deeded the entire Ossipee tract to him, beginning at the Great Ossipee River and extending south beyond the Little Ossipee. The boundary lines of this tract were somewhat indefinite but it included an area of about twenty miles square or some 256,000 acres. This was the largest land transfer ever to be made to a single person in the Province or State of Maine, and probably no deed ever executed in this state was the cause of so many heartaches and law suits as this conveyance from the Indian to Smalle.

As Francis grew older he spent more of his time at Kittery where his family was living. In 1669 he deeded half of his Ossipee tract to his old time friend Major Shapleigh and still later in 1711 seems to have deeded the whole tract to his son Samuel. For a time during his residence at Kittery he was interested in the fishing trade at the Isle of Shoals, some nine miles south of Kittery, because in June 1673 "he brought action in court at Dover against Andrew Newcomb 'for withholding the hull of a fishing shallop'". Later as more years were added to Smalle's life he found the fishing business to be less profitable, his contentions with the Indians more troublesome and the hardships of frontier life less

Descendants of Edward Smale

bearable. Becoming discouraged, Francis removed his son Daniel to Plymouth Colony where he had previously visited his kinsman John Smaley and John's children. Here again he worked as a fisherman and called himself a "Fisherman" as late as 1712.

Under date of October 31, 1712, Francis Smalle appears to have made a third deed transferring his Ossipee tract of land. This time the deed transferred the land to his son Daniel with whom he and his wife were spending the last years of their lives. It was later charged that this deed was spurious and those who so declared stated that Francis Smalle would have signed his name, not affixed a mark as was the case. Mrs. Dyer, granddaughter of Francis and daughter of Daniel, explained this failure to sign the deed by testifying that in his last years he was sorely afflicted with palsy "so bad in his hands that he was not able of himself to hold a cole (coal) of fire to his pipe ... or to write his name".

In 1713, Francis Smalle died at Truro Cape Cod, rich in years and richer in experience. His frontier life had developed a rugged constitution and he was nearly ninety years of age at this time of his departure. Just where he is buried at what time his died, we can only surmise from the facts thus far related.

*** The Ossipee Tract

As already stated, Francis Smale was said to have made three deeds involving the Ossipee Tract. By the first one which he made in 1669, he transferred one half of the tract to his good friend Major Shapleigh. The genuineness of this deed was never questioned but it was not recorded until July 6, 1773.

By the second deed Francis appears to have deeded the whole tract to his son Samuel. This deed was purported to have been made in 1711 but its genuineness was seriously questioned. Samuel was at that time living in Maine and he and his descendants continued to live in that area. The deed was not recorded until August 28, 1773, more than sixty years after it was made.

The third deed was one made at Truro, Massachusetts in 1712 and its genuineness was also questioned. By this deed Francis transferred all his Ossipee tract to his son Daniel with whom he and his wife were then living. This deed was recorded in Maine, June 24, 1713, less than a year after it was made.

At the time these deeds were executed, wilderness land was plentiful and cheap. Anyone who cared to go a reasonable distance from the settled centers could acquire all the land he could use for a small price. The recording of the deeds was frequently delayed for many years. These facts may be used to explain the long delay in recording two of the deeds for the Ossipee tract.

It was many years after the death of Francis Smalle and indeed after the death of his children before any serious effort was made to establish ownership to these lands by those to whom it had been deeded. During the decade beginning 1770, the heirs of all three claimants moved in on the tract. The heirs of both Samuel and Daniell recognized the right of the Shapleigh heirs to their one-half of the tract which was assigned them along its southern and western part, but they contended bitterly with each other for the other half. Both sides insisted that the deed by which the other claimed the land were spurious and the courts first decided in favor of one and then the other. As one studies the records from unprejudiced and disinterested viewpoint he still wonders who had the legal claim to the Smalle half of the Ossipee tract.

Following the Revolutionary War all this Maine territory was incorporated as a part of the state of Massachusetts. In 1781 the general Court at Boston appointed a committee of five men to work out a just settlement of the conflicting land claims of those insisting on the ownership of the lands in the interior of Maine. The conflicting Smalle claims were only one of the many that needed settlement. This committee found its tasks extremely difficult but did its best to compromise and adjust the claims of the contenders.

The Smalle claims seeded the most difficult to adjust and there were many court actions between the descendants of Samuel and the descendants of Daniel. Finally in ca 1783 the legislature awarded the legal title to the descendants of Samuel but the descendants of both sides continued to live and to

Descendants of Edward Smale

establish ownership on the tract.

This Ossipee tract of land is now for the most part included in the modern township of Limington and Cornish and many of the residents of these two townships are the descendants of the Samuel and Daniel Smalle families. The old animosities are forgotten and each year in August a great family reunion is held of the descendants of Francis Smalle who gather upon the sunny hillside at "Old Dundee" to do honor to the "Great Francis Smalle", the first white man to enter upon Ossipee soil.

Our particular line of the family descends from a third son of Francis Smalle by the name of Benjamin, and our ancestors were not involved in the struggle for the ownership in the famous tract of land deeded to Francis Smalle by Captain Sandy, the Indian Chief.

----- Source: Lloyd Cunningham Ged File

Francis first lived with father at Kittery. By 1643 they had moved up river where his father acquired a homestead of 100 acres, living there until his father sold the homestead in 1647. He paid taxes in Dover, New Hampshire (then part of Maine) in 1648. In July 1657 he acquired a tract of upland and marshes running back from Casco Bay in what is now known as the town of Falmouth. For this land he bound himself to pay yearly to the Indian chief during the chief's life, plus one trading coat and one gallon of liquor.

Francis referred to himself as a planter, but was preeminently a fisherman, trapper and Indian trader. He learned the Indian language and was employed by Major Shapleigh and others to negotiate with the Indians. He lived a roving life and established homes in different areas.

With his occupation gone, tired of fighting Indians, and troubled with conflicting claims in his land speculations, he left Maine for Eastham on Cape Cod in Mass. Here he probably engaged in fishing for a time, as in 1712 he still called himself a fisherman. In 1713, in a conversation with Squire Pain, the leading lawyer of Truro, he said that his son Edward was dead, his son Francis was dead, his son Samuel was living at his home place in Maine, his son Benjamin had moved to Connecticut, and his son Daniel had maintained him and his wife Elizabeth in Truro for seven years, and must maintain them as long as they lived. For this care, he left the bulk of his estate to Daniel.³

Noted events in his life were:

- He immigrated in 1635 to Plymouth, Plymouth, MA.²

Francis married **Elizabeth Leighton**² in 1652.² Elizabeth was born in 1634.²

Noted events in their marriage were:

- Alt. Marriage: Alt. Marriage, Abt 1652.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 23 M i. **Edward Smalle**² was born between 1652 and 1653.²
- + 24 F ii. **Mary Smalle**² was born in 1656.²
- + 25 M iii. **Francis Smalle, Junior**² was born between 1659 and 1660 in Sebascoadegan Island In Casco Bay.²
- + 26 M iv. **Benjamin Smalley, Sr**² was born in 1660 in Great Sebascoadegan, , ME ² and died on 4 Jun 1721 in Lebanon, New London, CT ² at age 61.
- + 27 M v. **Samuel Smalle**² was born about 1664.²
- + 28 M vi. **Daniel Smalle**² was born between 1667 and 1674.²
- + 29 F vii. **Alice Smalle**² was born after 1674.²
- + 30 F viii. **Elizabeth Smalle**² was born after 1675.²

9. **Elizabeth Smalle**² (*Edward*², *Edward*¹) was born about 1627 in Bideford, , Devonshire, England,² was christened on 6 Jul 1627 in Bideford, , Devonshire, England,² and died about 1627 in Bideford, , Devonshire,

Descendants of Edward Smale

England.²

Death Notes: She died at an early age.

10. Mary Smalle² (*Edward², Edward¹*) was born about 1629 in Bideford, , Devonshire, England ² and was christened on 5 May 1629 in Bideford, , Devonshire, England.²

11. Edmond Smalle² (*Edward², Edward¹*) was born about 1630 in Bideford, , Devonshire, England ² and was christened on 2 Mar 1630 in Bideford, , Devonshire, England.²

12. Elizabeth Smalley² (*Edward², Edward¹*) was born about 1632 in Bideford, , Devonshire, England,² died in Dec 1635 in Bideford, , Devonshire, England ² about age 3, and was buried on 27 Dec 1635 in Bideford, , Devonshire, England.²

13. William Smalle² (*Edward², Edward¹*) was born about 1634 ² and was christened on 4 Feb 1634 in Bideford, , Devonshire, England.²

Fourth Generation (Great-Grandchildren)

14. Hannah Snow² (*Mary Smalley³, John², Edward¹*) was born on 26 Aug 1670 in Eastham, Barnstable, MA.²

15. Mary Snow² (*Mary Smalley³, John², Edward¹*) was born on 10 Mar 1672 in Eastham, Barnstable, MA.²

16. Abigail Snow² (*Mary Smalley³, John², Edward¹*) was born on 14 Oct 1673 in Eastham, Barnstable, MA.²

17. Rebecca Snow² (*Mary Smalley³, John², Edward¹*) was born on 23 Jul 1676 in Eastham, Barnstable, MA ² and died on 31 Aug 1753 in Salisbury, Litchfield, CT ² at age 77.

General Notes: Mayflower Descendant

Rebecca married **John Porter** in Hebron, Tolland, CT.

Rebecca next married **Benjamin Smalley, Sr.²** son of **Francis Smalle** and **Elizabeth Leighton**, about 1694 in Eastham, Barnstable, MA. Benjamin was born in 1660 in Great Sebascoadegan, , ME ² and died on 4 Jun 1721 in Lebanon, New London, CT ² at age 61.

General Notes: Our branch of the family will be primarily interested in Benjamin, the fourth child of Francis Smalle and his wife Elizabeth. Benjamin was born in Maine, probably at Great Sebascoadegan ca 1665. He grew to manhood in the forests of Maine where fishing, lumbering, and shipbuilding were the primary occupations. How Benjamin spent his youth amid the frontier environment can only be conjectured. Educational facilities were meager; the children during their residence in Kittery, being sent on weekdays to the log meeting house in Berwick where they were taught the common branches. One writer states that by this time the fisheries were not what they had been and that 'getting out lumber, masts, and shingles was about the first business to put a stamp of real progress on the country.' Most of the sons of Francis were workers in wood and were employed in Dover at the 'mast-yard' building bridges, etc. They were classified as carpenters.

In young manhood Benjamin left Maine and went to Eastham on Cape Cod. Whether he went with his father, younger brother Daniel, or before or afterward, we are not told. About 1694 he married Rebecca Snow, the granddaughter of John Smalley. Tradition indicates that she was his second cousin but of this we are not certain. We do know that the marriage of this worthy couple united the blood stream of the two immigrant Smale men, John and Edward, and thereby enriched our lineage.

Benjamin Smale and his young wife Rebecca lived at Eastham for several years. It was here that their first three children were born. In 1701 they removed to Truro farther up the cape where Rebecca's

Descendants of Edward Smale

England

1800-1850, 1850-1900, 1900-1950

10. Mary Smale, (b. 1800, d. 1850) was born about 1800 in England, (baptized 1800) and died about 1850 in England, (buried 1850).
11. William Smale, (b. 1810, d. 1860) was born about 1810 in England, (baptized 1810) and died about 1860 in England, (buried 1860).
12. Elizabeth Smale, (b. 1820, d. 1870) was born about 1820 in England, (baptized 1820) and died about 1870 in England, (buried 1870).
13. William Smale, (b. 1830, d. 1880) was born about 1830 in England, (baptized 1830) and died about 1880 in England, (buried 1880).
14. William Smale, (b. 1840, d. 1890) was born about 1840 in England, (baptized 1840) and died about 1890 in England, (buried 1890).

Fourth Generation (Great-Grandchildren)

15. William Smale, (b. 1850, d. 1900) was born about 1850 in England, (baptized 1850) and died about 1900 in England, (buried 1900).
16. Mary Smale, (b. 1860, d. 1910) was born about 1860 in England, (baptized 1860) and died about 1910 in England, (buried 1910).
17. William Smale, (b. 1870, d. 1920) was born about 1870 in England, (baptized 1870) and died about 1920 in England, (buried 1920).
18. Elizabeth Smale, (b. 1880, d. 1930) was born about 1880 in England, (baptized 1880) and died about 1930 in England, (buried 1930).
19. William Smale, (b. 1890, d. 1940) was born about 1890 in England, (baptized 1890) and died about 1940 in England, (buried 1940).
20. William Smale, (b. 1900, d. 1950) was born about 1900 in England, (baptized 1900) and died about 1950 in England, (buried 1950).

Edward Smale, (b. 1800, d. 1850) was born about 1800 in England, (baptized 1800) and died about 1850 in England, (buried 1850). He was the son of William Smale, (b. 1750, d. 1800) and Mary Smale, (b. 1750, d. 1800). He was the father of William Smale, (b. 1850, d. 1900) and Mary Smale, (b. 1860, d. 1910). He was the grandfather of William Smale, (b. 1870, d. 1920) and Elizabeth Smale, (b. 1880, d. 1930). He was the great-grandfather of William Smale, (b. 1890, d. 1940) and Elizabeth Smale, (b. 1900, d. 1950).

William Smale, (b. 1850, d. 1900) was born about 1850 in England, (baptized 1850) and died about 1900 in England, (buried 1900). He was the son of Edward Smale, (b. 1800, d. 1850) and Mary Smale, (b. 1800, d. 1850). He was the father of Mary Smale, (b. 1860, d. 1910). He was the grandfather of William Smale, (b. 1870, d. 1920) and Elizabeth Smale, (b. 1880, d. 1930). He was the great-grandfather of William Smale, (b. 1890, d. 1940) and Elizabeth Smale, (b. 1900, d. 1950).

William Smale, (b. 1870, d. 1920) was born about 1870 in England, (baptized 1870) and died about 1920 in England, (buried 1920). He was the son of William Smale, (b. 1850, d. 1900) and Mary Smale, (b. 1860, d. 1910). He was the father of Elizabeth Smale, (b. 1880, d. 1930). He was the grandfather of William Smale, (b. 1890, d. 1940) and Elizabeth Smale, (b. 1900, d. 1950).

Descendants of Edward Smale

parents had earlier acquired land. Here their next four children came to them. In the town records for 1710 of this place, Benjamin and his brother Daniel were mentioned as among the first that owned cattle in the town. These they probably brought with them from Kittery. "Benjamin Smale was a selectman of Truro in 1710 and one of seven male members of the church there when it was founded, November 1, 1711." The following year, Benjamin bought 375 acres of land in Lebanon, Connecticut, and the family removed to that state. While living there this family was increased to ten. He died at Lebanon before June 4, 1721. Rebecca died at the home of her son Benjamin Jr. at Salisbury, Connecticut August 31, 1753.

After her husband's death she married John Porter of Hebron, Connecticut, but there were no children. Source: Lloyd Cunningham Ged File

Benjamin was in Eastham until 1701, when he moved to Truro located near the tip of Cape Cod. He was appointed to the committee to "look after all such men as shall come from other parts to fetch sedge from the meadows at Eastern Harbor, and to make them pay 6 shilling a sloop-load, which money shall be improved for the use of the ministry at Pamet (later called Truro)". He was also charged to look after such persons as shall set up whale-houses, or other houses upon any of the common or undivided lands belonging to Pamet, or that shall cut wood or timber upon the same, and to agree with them for the term of their voyages, for not less than 1 shilling per man, or otherwise to warn them to depart off said land. Benjamin was a Selectman of Truro in 1710, and one of the seven males in the Church when it was founded in 1 Nov 1711.

On 26 Mar 1711-12 he bought 375 acres of land in Lebanon, CT. He also purchased land in the northern part of the town (now Columbia). He later sold half of this land in Lebanon to his brother Daniel Smalley of Truro, MA on 14 Mar 1712/13. His father-in-law John Snow accompanied him to Lebanon and also bought land, but it is believed he did not move to Lebanon with his family. Benjamin and his neighbors drew up a petition 29 Feb 1714-15 in which they requested they be allowed to establish a new Church. On this petition his name appears as "Bebjm Small". On later records his name was spelled "Smalley". After his death, his wife Rebecca removed to Salisbury, CT and resided at the home of her son, Benjamin, where she later remarried.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 31 F i. **Hannah Smalley** was born on 25 Nov 1695 in Eastham, Barnstable, MA.
- + 32 F ii. **Rebecca Smalley** was born on 27 Apr 1697 in Eastham, Barnstable, MA.
- + 33 M iii. **Benjamin Smalley, Jr.** was born on 23 Jan 1701 in Eastham, Barnstable, MA.
- + 34 M iv. **Ensign Benjamin Smalley** was born on 15 Oct 1702 in Truro, Barnstable, MA.
- + 35 F v. **Mary Smalley, II** was born on 15 Mar 1705 in Truro, Barnstable, MA.
- + 36 M vi. **James "Captain" Smalley** was born on 28 Oct 1707 in Truro, Barnstable, MA.
- + 37 F vii. **Phebe Smalley** was born on 13 Dec 1709 in Truro, Barnstable, MA.
- + 38 M viii. **Deacon Joseph Smalley**² was born about 1712 in Lebanon, New London, CT ² and died on 27 Nov 1783 in Norwich, Windsor, VT ² about age 71.
- + 39 M ix. **Francis Smalley, II** was born about 1714.
- + 40 F x. **Elizabeth Smalley, II** was born in 1716.

18. **John Snow**² (*Mary Smalley*³, *John*², *Edward*¹) was born on 3 May 1678 in Eastham, Barnstable, MA.²

John married on 25 Feb 1701.²

19. **Isaac Snow**² (*Mary Smalley*³, *John*², *Edward*¹) was born on 10 Aug 1683 in Eastham, Barnstable, MA.²

20. **Lydia Snow**² (*Mary Smalley*³, *John*², *Edward*¹) was born on 29 Sep 1685 in Eastham, Barnstable,

Descendants of Edward Smale

MA.²

21. Elisha Snow² (*Mary Smalley³, John², Edward¹*) was born on 10 Jan 1687 in Eastham, Barnstable, MA.²

22. Phebe Snow² (*Mary Smalley³, John², Edward¹*) was born on 27 Jun 1689 in Eastham, Barnstable, MA.²

23. Edward Smalle² (*Francis³, Edward², Edward¹*) was born between 1652 and 1653.²

24. Mary Smalle² (*Francis³, Edward², Edward¹*) was born in 1656.²

25. Francis Smalle, Junior² (*Francis³, Edward², Edward¹*) was born between 1659 and 1660 in Sebascadegan Island In Casco Bay.²

26. Benjamin Smalley, Sr² (*Francis³, Edward², Edward¹*) was born in 1660 in Great Sebascadegan, , ME ² and died on 4 Jun 1721 in Lebanon, New London, CT ² at age 61.

General Notes: Our branch of the family will be primarily interested in Benjamin, the fourth child of Francis Smalle and his wife Elizabeth. Benjamin was born in Maine, probably at Great Sebascadegan ca 1665. He grew to manhood in the forests of Maine where fishing, lumbering, and shipbuilding were the primary occupations. How Benjamin spent his youth amid the frontier environment can only be conjectured. Educational facilities were meager; the children during their residence in Kittery, being sent on weekdays to the log meeting house in Berwick where they were taught the common branches. One writer states that by this time the fisheries were not what they had been and that 'getting out lumber, masts, and shingles was about the first business to put a stamp of real progress on the country.' Most of the sons of Francis were workers in wood and were employed in Dover at the 'mast-yard' building bridges, etc. They were classified as carpenters.

In young manhood Benjamin left Maine and went to Eastham on Cape Cod. Whether he went with his father, younger brother Daniel, or before or afterward, we are not told. About 1694 he married Rebecca Snow, the granddaughter of John Smalley. Tradition indicates that she was his second cousin but of this we are not certain. We do know that the marriage of this worthy couple united the blood stream of the two immigrant Smale men, John and Edward, and thereby enriched our lineage.

Benjamin Smale and his young wife Rebecca lived at Eastham for several years. It was here that their first three children were born. In 1701 they removed to Truro farther up the cape where Rebecca's parents had earlier acquired land. Here their next four children came to them. In the town records for 1710 of this place, Benjamin and his brother Daniel were mentioned as among the first that owned cattle in the town. These they probably brought with them from Kittery. "Benjamin Smale was a selectman of Truro in 1710 and one of seven male members of the church there when it was founded, November 1, 1711." The following year, Benjamin bought 375 acres of land in Lebanon, Connecticut, and the family removed to that state. While living there this family was increased to ten. He died at Lebanon before June 4, 1721. Rebecca died at the home of her son Benjamin Jr. at Salisbury, Connecticut August 31, 1753.

After her husband's death she married John Porter of Hebron, Connecticut, but there were no children. Source: Lloyd Cunningham Ged File

Benjamin was in Eastham until 1701, when he moved to Truro located near the tip of Cape Cod. He was appointed to the committee to "look after all such men as shall come from other parts to fetch sedge from the meadows at Eastern Harbor, and to make them pay 6 shilling a sloop-load, which money shall be improved for the use of the ministry at Pamet (later called Truro)". He was also charged to look after such persons as shall set up whale-houses, or other houses upon any of the common or undivided lands belonging to Pamet, or that shall cut wood or timber upon the same, and to agree with them for the term of their voyages, for not less than 1 shilling per man, or otherwise to warn them to depart off said land.

Descendants of Edward Smale

Benjamin was a Selectman of Truro in 1710, and one of the seven males in the Church when it was founded in 1 Nov 1711.

On 26 Mar 1711-12 he bought 375 acres of land in Lebanon, CT. He also purchased land in the northern part of the town (now Columbia). He later sold half of this land in Lebanon to his brother Daniel Smalley of Truro, MA on 14 Mar 1712/13. His father-in-law John Snow accompanied him to Lebanon and also bought land, but it is believed he did not move to Lebanon with his family. Benjamin and his neighbors drew up a petition 29 Feb 1714-15 in which they requested they be allowed to establish a new Church. On this petition his name appears as "Bebjm Small". On later records his name was spelled "Smalley". After his death, his wife Rebecca removed to Salisbury, CT and resided at the home of her son, Benjamin, where she later remarried.

Benjamin married **Rebecca Snow**,² daughter of **John Snow** and **Mary Smalley**, about 1694 in Eastham, Barnstable, MA. Rebecca was born on 23 Jul 1676 in Eastham, Barnstable, MA² and died on 31 Aug 1753 in Salisbury, Litchfield, CT² at age 77.

General Notes: Mayflower Descendant

(Duplicate Line. See Person 17 on Page 12)

Benjamin next married.

27. **Samuel Smalle**² (*Francis³, Edward², Edward¹*) was born about 1664.²

28. **Daniel Smalle**² (*Francis³, Edward², Edward¹*) was born between 1667 and 1674.²

29. **Alice Smalle**² (*Francis³, Edward², Edward¹*) was born after 1674.²

30. **Elizabeth Smalle**² (*Francis³, Edward², Edward¹*) was born after 1675.²

Fifth Generation (Great Great-Grandchildren)

31. **Hannah Smalley** (*Rebecca Snow⁴, Mary Smalley³, John², Edward¹*) was born on 25 Nov 1695 in Eastham, Barnstable, MA.

32. **Rebecca Smalley** (*Rebecca Snow⁴, Mary Smalley³, John², Edward¹*) was born on 27 Apr 1697 in Eastham, Barnstable, MA.

33. **Benjamin Smalley, Jr.** (*Rebecca Snow⁴, Mary Smalley³, John², Edward¹*) was born on 23 Jan 1701 in Eastham, Barnstable, MA.

Death Notes: He died at an early age.

34. **Ensign Benjamin Smalley** (*Rebecca Snow⁴, Mary Smalley³, John², Edward¹*) was born on 15 Oct 1702 in Truro, Barnstable, MA.

35. **Mary Smalley, II** (*Rebecca Snow⁴, Mary Smalley³, John², Edward¹*) was born on 15 Mar 1705 in Truro, Barnstable, MA.

36. **James "Captain" Smalley** (*Rebecca Snow⁴, Mary Smalley³, John², Edward¹*) was born on 28 Oct 1707 in Truro, Barnstable, MA. Another name for James was Captain.

37. **Phebe Smalley** (*Rebecca Snow⁴, Mary Smalley³, John², Edward¹*) was born on 13 Dec 1709 in Truro, Barnstable, MA.

38. **Deacon Joseph Smalley**² (*Rebecca Snow⁴, Mary Smalley³, John², Edward¹*) was born about 1712 in Lebanon, New London, CT² and died on 27 Nov 1783 in Norwich, Windsor, VT² about age 71. Other names for Joseph were Deacon, and Joseph Smalley.

Descendants of Edward Smale

General Notes: Source: Lloyd Cunningham Ged File

Joseph came to Kent in Litchfield County, CT sometime after he sold his farm in Lebanon 29 Mar 1740. On 13 Jul 1754 they sold their share of Jacob Ordway's land in Windham (his wife's father). They were members of The Society of East Greenwich in the town of Kent in 1756. They removed to Norwich, Vermont in 1770, the year Joseph was first listed as a voter. He was elected Selectman in 1771 and a member of the "Committee of Safety" in 1777. He was also a Deacon of the Church. Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

As already stated, Benjamin Smalley and his wife Rebecca were parents of ten children. It would be interesting to follow the life of each of this large family, but such an undertaking would go quite beyond our present purpose.

The eighth child of Benjamin and Rebecca was called Joseph. He was born ca 1712 at Lebanon, Connecticut. When he was nine years old, his father died. Joseph inherited 26 pounds and 4 shillings from his father's quite large estate. This was a considerable inheritance for those times. Joseph grew to maturity here and October 31, 1734 he was married to Jemima Ordway who was born December 11, 1715, daughter of Jacob b. 1889/90 and Rebecca (Wright) Ordway, b 1692.

For a time after their marriage Joseph and Jemima made their home at Lebanon where they owned land. It was here that two or possibly three of their oldest children were born. By 1742 that had removed to Kent, Connecticut where their other five children joined the family.

Still later, Deacon Joseph removed with his family to Norwich, Vermont where he was a voter in 1770, a selectman in 1771 and held many other important offices. He was a member of the Committee of Safety, and Deacon in the Church. The family were prominent in Norwich where he died November 27, 1783 and his wife died in 1788.

Joseph married.

Joseph married **Jemima Ordway**,² daughter of **Jacob Ordway** and **Rebecca Wright**, on 31 Oct 1738 in Lebanon, New London, CT. Jemima was born on 11 Dec 1715 in Lebanon, , CT ² and died on 8 Jan 1788 in Norwich, Windsor, VT ² at age 72.

Noted events in their marriage were:

- Alt. Marriage: Alt. Marriage, 31 Oct 1734, Lebanon, , CT.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 41 F i. **Anne Smalley**² was born on 19 Jan 1737 in Lebanon, , CT.²
- + 42 M ii. **Elijah Smalley**² was born about 1738 in Lebanon, , CT.²
- + 43 M iii. **Elisha Smalley**² was born about 1740 in Lebanon, , CT Or Kent, , CT.²
- + 44 M iv. **Joseph Smalley**² was born about 1742 in Kent, Litchfield, CT.²
- + 45 M v. **James Smalley**² was born about 1743 in Kent, Litchfield, CT.²
- + 46 M vi. **Deacon Francis Smalley**² was born in Oct 1744 in Kent, Litchfield, CT,² was christened in Oct 1744 in Kent, Litchfield, CT,² and died after 1811 in Norwich, Windsor, VT.²
- + 47 F vii. **Rebecca Smalley**² was born between Feb 1744 and Feb 1745 in Kent, Litchfield, CT ² and was christened 3 or 5 Feb 1745 in Kent, Litchfield, CT.²
- + 48 F viii. **Jemima Smalley**² was born about 1748 in Kent, Litchfield, CT,² was christened on 26 Feb 1749,² and died in Kent, Litchfield, CT.²

39. **Francis Smalley, II** (*Rebecca Snow*⁴, *Mary Smalley*³, *John*², *Edward*¹) was born about 1714.

40. **Elizabeth Smalley, II** (*Rebecca Snow*⁴, *Mary Smalley*³, *John*², *Edward*¹) was born in 1716.

Descendants of Edward Smale

Sixth Generation (3rd Great-Grandchildren)

41. Anne Smalley² (*Deacon Joseph Smalley⁵, Rebecca Snow⁴, Mary Smalley³, John², Edward¹*) was born on 19 Jan 1737 in Lebanon, , CT.² Another name for Anne was Lucy Ann.

42. Elijah Smalley² (*Deacon Joseph Smalley⁵, Rebecca Snow⁴, Mary Smalley³, John², Edward¹*) was born about 1738 in Lebanon, , CT.²

43. Elisha Smalley² (*Deacon Joseph Smalley⁵, Rebecca Snow⁴, Mary Smalley³, John², Edward¹*) was born about 1740 in Lebanon, , CT Or Kent, , CT.²

General Notes: was at Norwich Vermont for some years.

44. Joseph Smalley² (*Deacon Joseph Smalley⁵, Rebecca Snow⁴, Mary Smalley³, John², Edward¹*) was born about 1742 in Kent, Litchfield, CT.²

45. James Smalley² (*Deacon Joseph Smalley⁵, Rebecca Snow⁴, Mary Smalley³, John², Edward¹*) was born about 1743 in Kent, Litchfield, CT.²

46. Deacon Francis Smalley² (*Deacon Joseph Smalley⁵, Rebecca Snow⁴, Mary Smalley³, John², Edward¹*) was born in Oct 1744 in Kent, Litchfield, CT,² was christened in Oct 1744 in Kent, Litchfield, CT,² and died after 1811 in Norwich, Windsor, VT.² Other names for Francis were Deacon, and Francis Smalley.

General Notes: Source: Our Family Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

Deacon Francis Smalley was born at Kent, Connecticut and baptized October 1744. He later removed with his parents to Norwich, Vermont where he spent the rest of his life. He married Sarah Hutchinson, daughter of Samuel and Jemima (Durham) Hutchinson, November 17, 1767 at Norwich. She died March 29, 1780, leaving five little children and it is through one of these that we trace our lineage.

Deacon Francis was one of the leading men at Norwich. He held practically all of the town offices and was a man of substance.

He was soldier in the Revolution. From the Vermont Revolution Rolls we learn that he was a member of Captain Bush's and Boardman's Co. in 1777, "To assist the Shatford people in the retreat", a member of Captain Bush's Co. "When the enemy came to Royalton" in 1780; of Captain Bush's Co. "In guarding and scouting at Stratford at times of alarm at Newbury" in 1780; a member of Captain Joshua Hazen's Co. in 1781 and a member of Captain Timothy Brush's Co. "At the time the enemy came to Peacham". Reference: Vermont Revolutionary Rolls p 21, 257, 282, 295, and 356

It is through the service of Deacon Francis Smalley that his descendants are privileged to become Daughters or Sons of the American Revolution.

He died at Norwich after 1811.

For his second wife Deacon Francis Smalley married Rachael Woodward, July 6, 1780, by whom he had four children. After her death he was married again, this time to Mary Wright. These subsequent marriages are here recorded because they are an integral part of the life of Deacon Francis although they do not particularly concern those who are descended from the children of his first wife.

Source: National Society of the Daughters of the American Revolution Volume 151

Francis Smalley served as a private in the Vermont troops under Captains Bush, Hazen and Brush. He died in Norwich,...

Descendants of Edward Smale

Source: Lloyd Cunningham Ged File

Francis came to Norwich, Vermont from Connecticut as a young man with his parents, where he spent the rest of his life. He was a Deacon in the Church and one of the leading men of Norwich. Active in public affairs, he held several town offices and was a man of substance. He was also a soldier in the Revolution, a member of Captains Bush and Boardman's Company in 1777.

Noted events in his life were:

- Military: Colonial Army, Revolutionary War, 1777.²

Francis married **Sarah Hutchinson**,² daughter of **Samuel Hutchinson, Senior** and **Jemima Dunham**, on 17 Nov 1767 in Norwich, Windsor, VT.² Sarah was born on 29 Mar 1750² and died on 29 Mar 1780 in Norwich, Windsor, VT² at age 30.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 49 F i. **Vine Smalley**² was born on 4 Apr 1769² and died on 16 Sep 1775² at age 6.
- + 50 F ii. **Thirza Smalley**² was born on 8 May 1771² and died in 1861² at age 90.
- + 51 M iii. **Abel Edwin Smalley**² was born 3 or 13 Aug 1775 in Norwich, Windsor, VT,² died on 21 Nov 1857 in Hyde Park, Lamoille, VT² at age 82, and was buried in VT.²
- + 52 F iv. **Sarah Smalley**² was born on 29 Mar 1773² and died in Sep 1775² at age 2.
- + 53 U v. **Raphael Smalley**² was born on 23 Nov 1777.²

Francis next married **Rachael Woodward**, daughter of **Henry Woodward** and **Mary King**, on 6 Jul 1780. Rachael was born on 16 Oct 1747 in Coventry, Tolland, CT.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 54 F i. **Verona Smalley**² was born on 29 Mar 1781.²
- + 55 F ii. **Cynthia Smalley**² was born 3 Jun or 3 Jan 1783.²
- + 56 M iii. **Francis Smalley**² was born on 25 Nov 1785² and died on 8 Jun 1857² at age 71.
- + 57 F iv. **Sally S. Smalley**² was born on 14 Mar 1788.²
- + 58 F v. **Ruby Smalley** was born on 10 Apr 1795.
- + 59 U vi. **Alpha Smalley** was born on 12 Aug 1803.

Francis next married **Mary Wright** in 1811.

47. Rebecca Smalley² (*Deacon Joseph Smalley*⁵, *Rebecca Snow*⁴, *Mary Smalley*³, *John*², *Edward*¹) was born between Feb 1744 and Feb 1745 in Kent, Litchfield, CT² and was christened 3 or 5 Feb 1745 in Kent, Litchfield, CT.²

48. Jemima Smalley² (*Deacon Joseph Smalley*⁵, *Rebecca Snow*⁴, *Mary Smalley*³, *John*², *Edward*¹) was born about 1748 in Kent, Litchfield, CT,² was christened on 26 Feb 1749,² and died in Kent, Litchfield, CT.²

Seventh Generation (4th Great-Grandchildren)

49. Vine Smalley² (*Deacon Francis Smalley*⁶, *Deacon Joseph Smalley*⁵, *Rebecca Snow*⁴, *Mary Smalley*³, *John*², *Edward*¹) was born on 4 Apr 1769² and died on 16 Sep 1775² at age 6. Another name for Vine was Vina.²

50. Thirza Smalley² (*Deacon Francis Smalley*⁶, *Deacon Joseph Smalley*⁵, *Rebecca Snow*⁴, *Mary Smalley*³, *John*², *Edward*¹) was born on 8 May 1771² and died in 1861² at age 90.

Descendants of Edward Smale

51. Abel Edwin Smalley² (*Deacon Francis Smalley⁶, Deacon Joseph Smalley⁵, Rebecca Snow⁴, Mary Smalley³, John², Edward¹*) was born 3 or 13 Aug 1775 in Norwich, Windsor, VT,² died on 21 Nov 1857 in Hyde Park, Lamoille, VT² at age 82, and was buried in VT.²

Burial Notes: He is buried in Morris Plaines Cemetery.

General Notes: Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

Abel Edwin Smalley, the fourth child and only son of Deacon Francis and Sarah (Hutchinson) Smalley, was born August 13, 1775 in Norwich, Vermont and spent most of his life there. On September 27, 1812, he was married to Sarah Allard, then of Norwich but who was born in Rochester, New Hampshire, April 10, 1785.

To this couple six children were born at Norwich, Vermont. In about 1826 the family moved to Hyde Park, Vermont where they spent the rest of their lives. It was in Hyde Park that their seventh and last child, Royal Edwin, was born. Our interest centers in this seventh child as he was the grandfather of the present generation.

Abel Edwin died November 2, 1857, at the age of 82 years, 2 months and 8 days. He is buried at Morristown Plaines Cemetery, Vermont.

Sarah Allard, the widow seems to have spent her last years at the home of her youngest son, Royal Edwin. She was blind for some time before her death. In her last sickness her son was lifting her and while doing so said, "Mother, your troubles will soon be over." Her response was, "Yes, but life is sweet." She died February 12, 1866.

Abel married **Sarah Allard²** on 27 Sep 1812 in Norwich, Windsor, VT. Sarah was born on 10 Apr 1785 in Rochester, Strafford, NH² and died on 12 Feb 1866 in Hyde Park, Lamoille, VT² at age 80.

Noted events in their marriage were:

- Alt. Marriage: Alt. Marriage, 27 Sep 1812, Norwich, Windsor, VT.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 60 M i. **Edwin Allard Smalley²** was born on 6 Jul 1813 in Norwich, Windsor, VT² and died between 1813 and 1814 in Norwich, Windsor, VT.²
- + 61 F ii. **Sarah Smalley²** was born on 22 Jun 1816 in Norwich, Windsor, VT.²
- + 62 M iii. **Abel Smalley²** was born on 6 Jul 1819 in Norwich, Windsor, VT² and died on 26 Mar 1848² at age 28.
- + 63 M iv. **Austin Smalley²** was born on 29 Dec 1820² and died on 13 Oct 1841² at age 20.
- + 64 F v. **Lovina Smalley²** was born on 17 Apr 1823 in Norwich, Windsor, VT.²
- + 65 F vi. **Pluma Smalley²** was born on 19 Jun 1824 in Norwich, Windsor, VT.²
- + 66 M vii. **Royal Edwin Smalley²** was born on 29 May 1827 in Hyde Park, Lamoille, VT,² died on 1 Sep 1882 in Hyde Park, Lamoille, VT² at age 55, and was buried in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA.²

52. Sarah Smalley² (*Deacon Francis Smalley⁶, Deacon Joseph Smalley⁵, Rebecca Snow⁴, Mary Smalley³, John², Edward¹*) was born on 29 Mar 1773² and died in Sep 1775² at age 2.

53. Raphael Smalley² (*Deacon Francis Smalley⁶, Deacon Joseph Smalley⁵, Rebecca Snow⁴, Mary Smalley³, John², Edward¹*) was born on 23 Nov 1777.²

54. Verona Smalley² (*Deacon Francis Smalley⁶, Deacon Joseph Smalley⁵, Rebecca Snow⁴, Mary Smalley³, John², Edward¹*) was born on 29 Mar 1781.² Another name for Verona was Vina.²

Descendants of Edward Smale

55. Cynthia Smalley² (*Deacon Francis Smalley⁶, Deacon Joseph Smalley⁵, Rebecca Snow⁴, Mary Smalley³, John², Edward¹*) was born 3 Jun or 3 Jan 1783.²

56. Francis Smalley² (*Deacon Francis Smalley⁶, Deacon Joseph Smalley⁵, Rebecca Snow⁴, Mary Smalley³, John², Edward¹*) was born on 25 Nov 1785² and died on 8 Jun 1857² at age 71.

Noted events in his life were:

- Military:² War Of 1812 Captain

57. Sally S. Smalley² (*Deacon Francis Smalley⁶, Deacon Joseph Smalley⁵, Rebecca Snow⁴, Mary Smalley³, John², Edward¹*) was born on 14 Mar 1788.²

58. Ruby Smalley (*Deacon Francis Smalley⁶, Deacon Joseph Smalley⁵, Rebecca Snow⁴, Mary Smalley³, John², Edward¹*) was born on 10 Apr 1795.

59. Alpha Smalley (*Deacon Francis Smalley⁶, Deacon Joseph Smalley⁵, Rebecca Snow⁴, Mary Smalley³, John², Edward¹*) was born on 12 Aug 1803.

Eighth Generation (5th Great-Grandchildren)

60. Edwin Allard Smalley² (*Abel Edwin Smalley⁷, Deacon Francis Smalley⁶, Deacon Joseph Smalley⁵, Rebecca Snow⁴, Mary Smalley³, John², Edward¹*) was born on 6 Jul 1813 in Norwich, Windsor, VT² and died between 1813 and 1814 in Norwich, Windsor, VT.²

61. Sarah Smalley² (*Abel Edwin Smalley⁷, Deacon Francis Smalley⁶, Deacon Joseph Smalley⁵, Rebecca Snow⁴, Mary Smalley³, John², Edward¹*) was born on 22 Jun 1816 in Norwich, Windsor, VT.²

Sarah married **William Bastin** on 8 Jan 1840.²

Children from this marriage were:

- + 67 F i. **Amanda Bastin.**²
- + 68 F ii. **Agusta Bastin.**²
- + 69 F iii. **Serena Bastin.**²
- + 70 F iv. **Mary Bastin.**²

62. Abel Smalley² (*Abel Edwin Smalley⁷, Deacon Francis Smalley⁶, Deacon Joseph Smalley⁵, Rebecca Snow⁴, Mary Smalley³, John², Edward¹*) was born on 6 Jul 1819 in Norwich, Windsor, VT² and died on 26 Mar 1848² at age 28.

Abel married **Abigail Cleveland.**²

The child from this marriage was:

- + 71 F i. **Elmer Smalley.**²

63. Austin Smalley² (*Abel Edwin Smalley⁷, Deacon Francis Smalley⁶, Deacon Joseph Smalley⁵, Rebecca Snow⁴, Mary Smalley³, John², Edward¹*) was born on 29 Dec 1820² and died on 13 Oct 1841² at age 20. The cause of his death was Killed wrestling, broke his back.

64. Lovina Smalley² (*Abel Edwin Smalley⁷, Deacon Francis Smalley⁶, Deacon Joseph Smalley⁵, Rebecca Snow⁴, Mary Smalley³, John², Edward¹*) was born on 17 Apr 1823 in Norwich, Windsor, VT.²

Lovina married **Charles G. Reed**² on 12 Jan 1846.² Charles was born in 1815² and died in 1894² at age 79.

Descendants of Edward Smale

Children from this marriage were:

- + 72 F i. **Corinias Reed**.²
- + 73 M ii. **Henry Reed**.²
- + 74 M iii. **Riel Reed**.²
- + 75 F iv. **Adora Reed**.²
- + 76 M v. **Carlos Reed**² was born in 1841 ² and died in 1863 ² at age 22.
- + 77 M vi. **David Aurolis Reed**² was born in 1852 ² and died in 1886 ² at age 34.

65. Pluma Smalley² (*Abel Edwin Smalley*⁷, *Deacon Francis Smalley*⁶, *Deacon Joseph Smalley*⁵, *Rebecca Snow*⁴, *Mary Smalley*³, *John*², *Edward*¹) was born on 19 Jun 1824 in Norwich, Windsor, VT.²

Pluma married **George W. Prior**² on 5 Mar 1853.² George was born on 14 Jun 1829 ² and died on 5 May 1869 ² at age 39. The cause of his death was Burned to death on The Wilderness.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 78 F i. **Ida Viola Prior**² was born on 8 Aug 1854.²
- + 79 M ii. **George H. Prior**² was born on 17 Dec 1857.²
- + 80 M iii. **Napolean Bonepart Prior**² was born on 30 May 1859.²
- + 81 M iv. **Abel Heman Prior**² was born on 10 May 1861.²
- + 82 M v. **Edwin Herbert Prior**² was born on 14 May 1863.²

66. Royal Edwin Smalley² (*Abel Edwin Smalley*⁷, *Deacon Francis Smalley*⁶, *Deacon Joseph Smalley*⁵, *Rebecca Snow*⁴, *Mary Smalley*³, *John*², *Edward*¹) was born on 29 May 1827 in Hyde Park, Lamoille, VT,² died on 1 Sep 1882 in Hyde Park, Lamoille, VT ² at age 55, and was buried in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA.² The cause of his death was lung trouble.

Burial Notes: He is buried in Mount Auburn Cemetery.

General Notes: Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

Royal Edwin, the seventh and youngest child of Able Edwin and Sarah Allard Smalley, was born at Hyde Park, Vermont May 28, 1828. He helped with the work on his father's farm and secured a common school education.

December 16, 1850 Royal Edwin was married at Hyde Park, Vermont to Hannah D. Wheelock, the daughter of Henry born 1789, died 1865 and Eleanor Perry Wheelock born 1781, died 1869.

Royal Edwin was always a farmer, a Methodist, and a Republican. He enlisted and was mustered in as a soldier in the Civil War January 5, 1864 at Cambridge and was mustered out June 29, 1865, for disability. He was a member of Co. D., 5th Regiment, and fought at Gettysburg and in the Battle of the Wilderness. Through his service, the descendants may claim membership in the Sons or Daughters of the Union Veterans.

Royal Edwin was never well after his war service. He died at Hyde Park, Vermont September 1, 1882 at the age of fifty-four years and was buried there.

Medical Notes: Temperate: Moderate

Noted events in his life were:

- Military: VT Vols, U.S. Army, Civil War, 1864.²

Royal married **Hannah D. Wheelock**,² daughter of **Henry Wheelock** and **Eleanor Ferry**, on 16 Dec 1850 in

Descendants of Edward Smale

Hyde Park, Lamoille, VT.² Hannah was born on 5 May 1830 in Johnson, Lamoille, VT,² died on 9 Jun 1895 in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA² at age 65, and was buried in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA.² The cause of her death was general breakdown.

Burial Notes: She is buried in Mount Auburn Cemetery.

General Notes: Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

Hannah D. Wheelock was the daughter of Henry born 1789, died 1865 and Eleanor Perry Wheelock born 1781, died 1869. There is a tradition that Hannah was a descendant of Hannah Dustin. Another tradition makes her a descendant of Ethan Allen of Ticonderoga fame.

As a girl she attended school at the South Hadley, Mass. Women's College and at the age of sixteen began working in the woolen mills at Lowell, Massachusetts.

Royal Edwin's death left his wife the responsibility of raising and caring for the younger children. About a year later she and her sons Edwin and Frederick came to Mount Augurn, Iowa, where a number of the older children had already settled. She maintained a home on a farm two and a half miles north of Mount Auburn. She was a woman of beauty and natural refinement. All those who knew her praised her as a woman of the finest qualities of heart and mind.

She died June 9, 1895 and was buried at Mount Auburn, Iowa. After her death the body of her husband, Royal Edwin, was brought from Hyde Park, Vermont and buried beside that of his wife in the Mount Auburn Cemetery.

Medical Notes: Temperament: Moderate

Children from this marriage were:

- + 83 F i. **Ella Annette Smalley** was born on 24 Nov 1851 in Hyde Park, Lamoille, VT and died on 10 Mar 1924 at age 72.
- + 84 M ii. **James Addison Smalley** was born on 5 Mar 1855 in Hyde Park, Lamoille, VT, died on 27 May 1928 in Waterloo, Black Hawk, IA at age 73, and was buried in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA.
- + 85 F iii. **Emma Eunice Smalley** was born on 29 Sep 1858 in Hyde Park, Lamoille, VT.
- + 86 M iv. **Cornelius Austin Smalley** was born on 16 Mar 1861 in Hyde Park, Lamoille, VT and died on 12 Mar 1922 in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA at age 60.
- + 87 M v. **Edwin Royal Smalley** was born on 1 Jan 1864 in Hyde Park, Lamoille, VT, died on 27 Dec 1945 in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA at age 81, and was buried in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA.
- + 88 M vi. **Frederick Jonathan Smalley** was born on 14 Nov 1866 in Hyde Park, Lamoille, VT, died on 15 Jun 1915 at age 48, and was buried in Morrisville, Lamoille, VT.
- + 89 M vii. **Francis Lucius Smalley** was born on 19 Jul 1869 and died in May 1871 at age 1.

Ninth Generation (6th Great-Grandchildren)

67. Amanda Bastin² (*Sarah Smalley*⁸, *Abel Edwin Smalley*⁷, *Deacon Francis Smalley*⁶, *Deacon Joseph Smalley*⁵, *Rebecca Snow*⁴, *Mary Smalley*³, *John*², *Edward*¹).

68. Agusta Bastin² (*Sarah Smalley*⁸, *Abel Edwin Smalley*⁷, *Deacon Francis Smalley*⁶, *Deacon Joseph Smalley*⁵, *Rebecca Snow*⁴, *Mary Smalley*³, *John*², *Edward*¹).

69. Serena Bastin² (*Sarah Smalley*⁸, *Abel Edwin Smalley*⁷, *Deacon Francis Smalley*⁶, *Deacon Joseph Smalley*⁵, *Rebecca Snow*⁴, *Mary Smalley*³, *John*², *Edward*¹).

Descendants of Edward Smale

- 70. Mary Bastin**² (*Sarah Smalley*⁸, *Abel Edwin Smalley*⁷, *Deacon Francis Smalley*⁶, *Deacon Joseph Smalley*⁵, *Rebecca Snow*⁴, *Mary Smalley*³, *John*², *Edward*¹).
- 71. Elmer Smalley**² (*Abel Smalley*⁸, *Abel Edwin Smalley*⁷, *Deacon Francis Smalley*⁶, *Deacon Joseph Smalley*⁵, *Rebecca Snow*⁴, *Mary Smalley*³, *John*², *Edward*¹).
- 72. Corinias Reed**² (*Lovina Smalley*⁸, *Abel Edwin Smalley*⁷, *Deacon Francis Smalley*⁶, *Deacon Joseph Smalley*⁵, *Rebecca Snow*⁴, *Mary Smalley*³, *John*², *Edward*¹).
- 73. Henry Reed**² (*Lovina Smalley*⁸, *Abel Edwin Smalley*⁷, *Deacon Francis Smalley*⁶, *Deacon Joseph Smalley*⁵, *Rebecca Snow*⁴, *Mary Smalley*³, *John*², *Edward*¹).
- 74. Riel Reed**² (*Lovina Smalley*⁸, *Abel Edwin Smalley*⁷, *Deacon Francis Smalley*⁶, *Deacon Joseph Smalley*⁵, *Rebecca Snow*⁴, *Mary Smalley*³, *John*², *Edward*¹).
- 75. Adora Reed**² (*Lovina Smalley*⁸, *Abel Edwin Smalley*⁷, *Deacon Francis Smalley*⁶, *Deacon Joseph Smalley*⁵, *Rebecca Snow*⁴, *Mary Smalley*³, *John*², *Edward*¹).
- 76. Carlos Reed**² (*Lovina Smalley*⁸, *Abel Edwin Smalley*⁷, *Deacon Francis Smalley*⁶, *Deacon Joseph Smalley*⁵, *Rebecca Snow*⁴, *Mary Smalley*³, *John*², *Edward*¹) was born in 1841² and died in 1863² at age 22.
- 77. David Aurolis Reed**² (*Lovina Smalley*⁸, *Abel Edwin Smalley*⁷, *Deacon Francis Smalley*⁶, *Deacon Joseph Smalley*⁵, *Rebecca Snow*⁴, *Mary Smalley*³, *John*², *Edward*¹) was born in 1852² and died in 1886² at age 34.
- 78. Ida Viola Prior**² (*Pluma Smalley*⁸, *Abel Edwin Smalley*⁷, *Deacon Francis Smalley*⁶, *Deacon Joseph Smalley*⁵, *Rebecca Snow*⁴, *Mary Smalley*³, *John*², *Edward*¹) was born on 8 Aug 1854.²
- 79. George H. Prior**² (*Pluma Smalley*⁸, *Abel Edwin Smalley*⁷, *Deacon Francis Smalley*⁶, *Deacon Joseph Smalley*⁵, *Rebecca Snow*⁴, *Mary Smalley*³, *John*², *Edward*¹) was born on 17 Dec 1857.²
- 80. Napoleon Bonepart Prior**² (*Pluma Smalley*⁸, *Abel Edwin Smalley*⁷, *Deacon Francis Smalley*⁶, *Deacon Joseph Smalley*⁵, *Rebecca Snow*⁴, *Mary Smalley*³, *John*², *Edward*¹) was born on 30 May 1859.²
- 81. Abel Heman Prior**² (*Pluma Smalley*⁸, *Abel Edwin Smalley*⁷, *Deacon Francis Smalley*⁶, *Deacon Joseph Smalley*⁵, *Rebecca Snow*⁴, *Mary Smalley*³, *John*², *Edward*¹) was born on 10 May 1861.²
- 82. Edwin Herbert Prior**² (*Pluma Smalley*⁸, *Abel Edwin Smalley*⁷, *Deacon Francis Smalley*⁶, *Deacon Joseph Smalley*⁵, *Rebecca Snow*⁴, *Mary Smalley*³, *John*², *Edward*¹) was born on 14 May 1863.²
- 83. Ella Annette Smalley** (*Royal Edwin Smalley*⁸, *Abel Edwin Smalley*⁷, *Deacon Francis Smalley*⁶, *Deacon Joseph Smalley*⁵, *Rebecca Snow*⁴, *Mary Smalley*³, *John*², *Edward*¹) was born on 24 Nov 1851 in Hyde Park, Lamoille, VT and died on 10 Mar 1924 at age 72.

General Notes: Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

Ella Annetta Smalley, oldest child of Royal Edwin and Hannah Wheelock Smalley, was born at Hyde Park, Vermont November 24, 1851. She grew to womanhood there and was a school teacher there.

In March 1877 she came to Mount Auburn, Iowa with her mother's sister, Eunice Clark Wheelock Smith, her brother James having preceded her three years earlier.

March 14, 1878, she was married at Mount Auburn, to Oliver Amburn, born December 29, 1847 in Indiana and throughout the years the home they established was one of harmony and the finest Christian relationships -- one in which the teaching of the Christian virtues was not only a part of each day of their lives but their practice a definite part of their living. She was a Sunday School teacher for years and an

Descendants of Edward Smale

ardent worker in the missionary society.

On March 10, 1924, Ella laid down her earthly burdens. Rich had been her reward in this world in the lives of her children who ever had traveled the pathway she had shown them and rich must be her reward in her eternal home

After Ella's death, Oliver made his home with his older daughter Alletta in Cedar Falls, Iowa. He passed away December 2, 1931.

Ella married **Oliver Amburn** on 14 Mar 1878 in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA. Oliver was born on 29 Dec 1847 in IN and died on 2 Dec 1931 at age 83.

Children from this marriage were:

- 90 F i. **Aletta "Allie" Leah Amburn** was born on 4 Jul 1882 in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA and died on 18 Dec 1967 at age 85. Another name for Aletta was Allie.

General Notes: Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

Aletta Leah Amburn, first child of Ella Smalley and Oliver Amburn, was born July 4, 1882 at Mount Auburn, Iowa and finished the Mount Auburn schools where she was an excellent student.

Aletta was a successful school teacher both before and after her marriage which occurred March 16, 1904. She was married to Asa Dillon, a young farmer who was born at Mount Auburn September 1, 1872. For a time they resided on a farm two and one-half miles northwest of Mount Auburn. In March 1907, they removed to Colorado where the husband again farmed and Alletta taught school. In 1914 they returned to Mount Auburn. Allie taught school in Mount Auburn and vicinity and Asa took up plumbing. During the World War she taught school in Brandon. In 1922, they removed to Cedar Falls. Here she continued to give piano lessons and their three children were sent to the Iowa State Teachers College from which all three graduated.

Alletta has ever proved faithful to the Christian virtues with which she was imbued in her childhood home. She has been loyal to her husband, her home, her children, and her kinfolk. She is still popular as a piano teacher. Her ambition has continued unabated and she has transmitted to her children the Christian teachings that she received from her parents. She is a faithful worker in the Methodist church and is county chairman of the Women's Christian Temperance Union.

Aletta married **Asa Dillon** on 16 Mar 1904. Asa was born on 1 Sep 1872 in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA and died in Jan 1967 at age 94.

- 91 F ii. **Emma Amburn** was born on 29 Sep 1891 in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA.

General Notes: Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

Emma Auburn younger daughter of Ella Annetta Smalley and Oliver Amburn was born September 29, 1891 at Mount Auburn, Iowa. After graduating from Mount Auburn High School she attended Iowa State Teachers College from which she received the B.A. degree. Later she had work at Chicago University, Iowa State University, and Garrett Theological Seminary.

Emma was practically raised to be a missionary and true to her teaching was a missionary in Burma for eleven years, being head of a girl's school in Rangoon. The details of her life in Burma cannot be presented here but they constitute years of rich giving of her life and Christian spirit to those in that far away land. Since returning to Iowa she has been engaged in the Methodist ministry.

Descendants of Edward Smale

She was married May 30, 1933 to Irving Arnold and for a time they lived on a farm. Through her influence he has become a minister. Together they have a circuit of churches under their care and are now located at Duncombe, Iowa.

In 1959 Emma was notified that her name appears in the first volume of Who's Who in Women of America. She has been active in temperance work. She is National Director of Parliamentary Law. Several of her articles, skits and forums have been published.

There are no children in this family.

Emma married **Irving Arnold** on 30 May 1933.

84. James Addison Smalley (*Royal Edwin Smalley*⁸, *Abel Edwin Smalley*⁷, *Deacon Francis Smalley*⁶, *Deacon Joseph Smalley*⁵, *Rebecca Snow*⁴, *Mary Smalley*³, *John*², *Edward*¹) was born on 5 Mar 1855 in Hyde Park, Lamoille, VT, died on 27 May 1928 in Waterloo, Black Hawk, IA at age 73, and was buried in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA.

Death Notes: He died in Memorial Hospital.

Burial Notes: He is buried in Mount Auburn Cemetery.

General Notes: Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

James Addison Smalley, second child and oldest son of Royal Edwin and Hannah Wheelock Smalley, was born in Hyde Park, Vermont March 5, 1855. As a boy he worked on his father's farm and attended the Hyde Park Street School. That he worked hard throughout the week at farming and logging and that he was a regular attendant at the services of his church is proved by a small leather-bound diary which he kept. This diary is now in the possession of his son Walter.

In 1873, when he was eighteen years old, he removed to Troy Grove, Illinois where he lived with his uncle Andrew Smith, the husband of his mother's sister, Eunice. A year later, in 1874, he removed with his aunt and uncle to Mount Auburn. They settled on a farm one half mile east of town.

June 27, 1878 he was married to Emma Malvina Oren:, b. Sept. 23, 1858, oldest daughter of Dr. Jesse and Mary Ann Pray Oren, who lived about five miles north of Mount Auburn. This marriage occurred at the Methodist parsonage. To this union were born two children.

June 25, 1891, Mr. Smalley married second, Laura Adelaide Barnes, born April 7, 1864 at Frankville, Iowa, by whom he had five children.

James was always a farmer but for many years ran an implement business in Mount Auburn and for a time ran a meat market and a livery stable. The practice of hard work which James began in his youth; he continued throughout his life. For a considerable time he drove a meat route of fifteen miles so early in the morning that he was back home in time to open his shop for the day. His management of his multiple interests was evidence of his superior natural endowments.

As a father he was patient and kind. He never lost his self control in the presence of losses and difficulties. Material losses which would have greatly disturbed most men, he seemed to think incidental to life and quite subordinate to the great spiritual values. His philosophy seemed to be to do his best and accept the outcome as divinely ordained. His faith was an integral part of his daily living.

He was possessed of a fine upstanding Christian character and was ever willing to give of his time, ability and substance for the betterment of the community in which he lived. The esteem with which he was held is evidenced by the many public positions he was called to fill in his church and community. He was a life-long member of the Methodist church and a teacher and the superintendent of the Sunday School. He was a member of the board of education, an officer in the Independent Order of Odd Fellows, and for some time Mayor of the town. In politics he was a Republican.

Descendants of Edward Smale

He died in Allen Memorial Hospital, Waterloo, Iowa, May 27, 1928 and is buried in Mount Auburn, Iowa.

James married **Laura Adelaide Barnes**. Laura was born on 7 Apr 1864 in Frankville, Winneshiek, IA.

Children from this marriage were:

- 92 M i. **Carroll Barnes Smalley** was born on 28 Aug 1892 and died on 26 Jan 1935 at age 42.

General Notes: Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

Carroll Barnes Smalley, first child of James A. and Laura Barnes Smalley, was born August 28, 1892 at their farm home five miles northwest of Mount Auburn, Iowa. The part of the house in which he was born is in Benton County and the other part in Black Hawk County.

Carroll was never well but helped his father on the farm as much as his health and strength would permit. He was never married. He died January 26, 1935 and is buried in the family lot at Mount Auburn, Iowa.

According to Charles Thompson Jr., Carroll was feeble minded. It was thought to have been from a head injury caused by an instrument delivery at birth.

- 93 M ii. **Harold Albert Smalley** was born on 13 Jan 1894 in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA and died on 4 Jan 1972 at age 77.

General Notes: Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

Harold Albert Smalley, second child of James A. and Laura B. Smalley was born at Mount Auburn, Iowa, January 13, 1894. He helped his father on the farm and attended school in Mount Auburn. He graduated from the high school there in 1915. Afterwards he attended Tilford Academy in Vinton, Iowa.

As a young man he entered the first World War April 21, 1917. He was a member of Company H 63d Infantry and was on guard duty at the Presidio in San Francisco. From there he was transferred to Camp Meade, Maryland. He came home from Maryland on a furlough and while home he took the flu and his furlough was extended. He later returned to Camp Meade and remained in service until the war was over. Returning from the war he helped his father in the implement business.

He was married at Cedar Rapids, Iowa February 25, 1920 to Ella Struve whose parents were farmers living two miles west of Mount Auburn. Ella was born November 27, 1897 at her parents home. She graduated from the Mount Auburn High School in 1917 and later attended Iowa State Teachers College at Cedar Falls, Iowa. She taught music for a time before her marriage and afterwards too.

From his severe attack of the flu, Harold did not fully recover and after his return from the war he developed tuberculosis. He spent some time in the Veteran's hospital at Des Moines, Iowa and a total of fourteen months in Arizona. His quest was successful and his health was regained.

Harold is friendly by nature, jovial in disposition and an interesting conversationalist. He was always enthusiastically patriotic and on December 26, 1941, he and his son offered their services in defense of their country. On January 13, 1942, he began service in the United States Navy. He was sent to the Great Lakes Naval Station, transferred to Philadelphia Navy Yard, thence to Portland, Maine and Boston. He served as a carpenter on the destroyer tender U.S.S. Prairie and was stationed in Newfoundland.

Descendants of Edward Smale

In August 1943 Harold was sent to Boston for a short time and from there went to Pearl Harbor but was returned to Bremerton Naval Hospital in December 1943 on account of a leg injury. Here he was operated on and in March 1944 was returned to shore duty at Manchester, Washington where he remained until October 1944 when he was given a medical discharge. He is now living with his family at Mount Auburn, Iowa.

The family are members of the Methodist Church and of the Republican party. Harold was a member of the Odd Fellows Lodge and is an American Legion member. There are eight children in his family.

Harold married **Ella Struve** on 25 Feb 1920 in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA. Ella was born on 27 Nov 1897.

- 94 M iii. **Walter Elmer Smalley** was born on 18 May 1895 in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA and died on 14 Nov 1972 at age 77.

General Notes: Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smaller Miller

Walter Elmer Smalley, third child of Laura Barnes and James Addison Smalley was born at Mount Auburn, Iowa May 18, 1895. He worked on his father's farm and attended school in Mount Auburn and after finishing high school there, he attended Tilford Academy in Vinton, Iowa from which he graduated in 1913.

On February 25, 1918, he was inducted for service in World War I. He was sent first to Camp Dodge in Des Moines, Iowa and then to Camp Houston, Texas. Later he was sent to France where he underwent all the hardships and privations suffered by those taking part in that struggle. He was a member of Company B 130th Infantry of the 33rd Illinois Division and served on the Amiens sector, Argonne Forest and St. Michiel as a message carrier. He returned to Mount Auburn on May 30, 1919.

He was married on March 21, 1923 to Marion Bower whose girlhood home was a mile south of Mount Auburn, Iowa. She was born January 15, 1906 and was graduated from Vinton High School in 1922, later attending Iowa State Teachers College in Cedar Falls.

Walter was appointed a rural mail carrier on October 1, 1920 and is still carrying on this work. Since June 1946, he has also been caretaker of the Presbyterian church in Vinton, Iowa. In 1943, they sold their modern Mount Auburn home and moved to 214 W. 10th Street in Vinton, Iowa where they purchased another home so that their children might take advantage of the educational opportunities of that city.

Walter is a man of high ideals and is interested in the welfare of his community, active in the church, lodges and service organization but gives first place to the welfare of his family. He is industrious and financially successful, is respected by all who know him and an honor to the Smalley name which he bears.

The family is Methodist and Republican. Mr Smalley was an Odd Fellow and a Mason until he moved to Vinton and is a member of the American Legion, World War I Barracks and Iowa Rural Letter Carriers Association. Mrs. Smalley is a former member of the Rebecca Lodge and is a member of the American Legion Barracks, Iowa Rural Letter Carriers Auxiliaries, Navy Mothers Clubs of America and an active member of the Woman's Society of Christian Service.

Walter married **Marion Bower** on 21 Mar 1923 in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA. Marion was born on 15 Jan 1906.

- 95 F iv. **Rose Ada Smalley** was born on 14 Dec 1898 in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA, died on 1 Jul 1923 at age 24, and was buried in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA.

Burial Notes: She is buried in Mount Auburn Cemetery.

Descendants of Edward Smale

General Notes: Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

Rose Ada Smalley was born at Mount Auburn, Iowa, December 14, 1898. She was the fourth oldest daughter of James A. and Laura B. Smalley. She graduated from the Mount Auburn High School, attended Cornell College one year and Iowa State Teachers College for a year or more. She then entered the Gates Business College at Waterloo, Iowa, from which she was graduated in 1921. For a time she worked for the Galloway Manufacturing Company there.

Rose was always a pleasant and cooperative young woman. She was respected by friends and loved by her relatives. She was never robust in health and she died July 1, 1923 after a lingering illness. She is buried in the family lot in the Mount Auburn cemetery.

She never married.

- 96 F v. **Ester Hannah Smalley** was born on 3 Dec 1902 in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA.

General Notes: Ester Hannah Smalley, fifth and youngest child of James A. and Laura B. Smalley was born at Mount Auburn, Iowa December 3, 1902. She grew to maturity sharing the privileges and responsibilities of the fine Christian home in which she was reared. She finished the Mount Auburn high school and attended the Vinton High School from which she was graduated June 3, 1921. Ester was named for her grandmother Hannah Wheelock Smalley, whose name has always been a proud one among her descendants. In all her ways, she is emulating the fine character of her honored forebear.

She was married at Mount Auburn, Iowa August 16, 1921 to Harry Maurice Livingston born April 30, 1900 at Mountain Grove, Missouri.

Esters has had the task of maintaining a home for her family while moving from place to place, a no small task with four little folk. She has always met the challenge dauntlessly, however, and has successfully reared her four fine you people. She has been active in the American Legion Auxiliary and in the D.A.R. serving on important committees.

They are members of the Episcopal Church. There are four children.

Ester married **Harry Maurice Livingston** on 16 Aug 1921 in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA. Harry was born on 30 Apr 1900 in Mountain Grove, Wright, MO.

General Notes: He was graduated from the Moutain Grove High School and on April 13, 1918, enlisted in the United States Navy. He served with troop transports on the Atlantic and in the Mediterranean areas and was honorably discharged September 22, 1920. For a time Harry engaged in railway service as a freight and passenger agent and later became a district manager for the Mutual Life Insurance Company of New York. In this work he has been outstandingly successful, winning trips to the national meetings as awards. In October 1942 he again enlisted in the United States Navy and was stationed at the Great Lakes Naval Station. He is a member of the American Legion and the Lions' Club. The family has lived at Marble Rock, Manly, Waterloo, Ottumwa, Des Moines, Marshalltown in Iowa and Great Lakes, Illinois.

James next married **Emma Malvina Oren**, daughter of **Dr. Jesse Oren** and **Mary Ann Pray**, on 27 Jun 1878 in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA. Emma was born on 23 Sep 1858.

Marriage Notes: The were married in the Methodist Parsonage.

Children from this marriage were:

- 97 M i. **Royal Jesse Smalley** was born on 28 Sep 1882 in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA and died on 21 Apr 1910 in Trenton, Mercer, NJ at age 27. The cause of his death was cerebro spinal meningitis.

Descendants of Edward Smale

General Notes: Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

Royal Jesse, first child of James Addison and Emma Oren Smalley, was born on a farm about five miles north of Mount Auburn, September 28, 1882.

He was possessed of a brilliant mind and this, together with ambition and industry, took him far in the field of learning. He completed the elementary school at Mount Auburn and then entered the LaPorte City High School from which he graduated at the head of his class in 1900. The following fall he entered Cornell College, Mount Vernon, Iowa, from which he received his B.A. degree in 1905. Here again he had the highest ranking of his class. In his junior year he was the student selected to represent the entire student body at the Cornell College Sem-Centennial celebration and was one of the senior selected to give an oration at the commencement exercises of his class.

While attending Cornell, he participated in interscholastic track meets, winning honors in relay races and hurdling. Roy also distinguished himself in debate; both intersociety and intercollegiate. He was leader of the winning intercollegiate debate team with Grinnell College in 1905. Roy was logical in his thinking, organized his material well and presented it effectively. He was at ease on the platform and spoke convincingly. He was a member of the Adelpian Literary Society and a member of the Adelpian quartette during his college years. Besides maintaining an enviable scholastic record during his entire college course and participating in many extracurricular activities, Royal earned much of his college expenses by running boarding house clubs.

The year after his graduation he was principal of the Massena public schools at the end of which time he decided to enter the ministry. The summer following this year of teaching he spent at Coe College, Cedar Rapids, Iowa where he studied Greek to assist him in his theological studies.

He entered Princeton Theological Seminary in the fall of 1906 and here secured a library position to aid in financing his schooling. Many Sundays he was employed to fill the pulpits of various churches in surrounding towns. During the summer vacations he returned to Iowa and filled pastorates at Janesville and Sumner where he endeared himself to his congregations.

On September 1, 1909 he was married to Delia Dukes of Independence, Iowa, whose father was superintendent of the city schools of that place. Following their marriage, Mr. and Mrs. Smalley returned to Princeton where he began his last year's work in that institution.

While working for his theological training, he carried work in Princeton Theological School and in Princeton University. He was graduated from both, receiving the B.D. degree from the theological school and M.A. from the university. Because of his exceptionally high scholarship and promise of future attainment, he was awarded a two year fellowship for study in Germany by the university. Steamship passage was secured and all preparations made to sail for Hamburg on April 9, 1910. For him was anticipated a life of unusual usefulness and prominence in his chosen work.

But this was not to be. For some time he had not been well. The steamship passage was cancelled and he was taken to the hospital in Trenton where on April 21, 1910 he passed away, the victim of cerebro spinal meningitis.

Royal was a gentleman by nature and culture. He was courteous and polite to everyone and those who knew him best found no fault in him. Perhaps there was need of him in a larger field beyond the grave. At any rate, although leaving no children of his own, his influence still lives in the lives of those with whom he associated and in the lives of those who shall come after him.

Descendants of Edward Smale

Royal married **Delia Dukes** on 1 Sep 1909.

- 98 F ii. **Viola Edith Smalley** was born on 22 Dec 1883 in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA, died on 20 Jul 1972 at age 88, and was buried in La Porte City, Black Hawk, IA.

Burial Notes: She is buried in West View Cemetery.

General Notes: Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

Viola Edith, younger child of James Addison and Emma Oren Smalley, was born on a farm about five miles north of Mount Auburn, Iowa, December 22, 1883.

She received all of her grade and high school education in the La Porte City public schools from which she was graduated in 1902 as the honor student of her class. In the fall of that year, she entered Cornell College and continued her studies there until 1905. During that summer she attended the first summer school ever offered at Cornell. She was a member of the Clonian and Philmathian Literary societies and was chosen to deliver Clonian toast at the Gladstone quadrennial banquet. She also represented the Clonian society in the annual oratorical contest and was a member of her class basketball team.

The fall of 1905 she began her first year of teaching at Lake View, Iowa and the following year was elected a teacher in her home schools at La Porte City. Coming to La Porte at the same time was the new superintendent of schools, Kenneth Duane Miller. For two years they taught together in the schools at the end of which time, June 10, 1908, they were married and went to Murdo, South Dakota, where Viola had taken up a relinquishment on a claim. She secured a teaching position in the Murdo schools three miles from the homestead. In the fall when Mr. Miller returned to his superintendency, her mother came to be with her and Viola taught that year in Murdo.

At the end of the summer of 1909, having proved up on their claim, they returned to La Porte City for one more year. At the expiration of that year, the family moved to Monticello for eight years, then to Vinton, Iowa for five years, and to Fort Dodge for seventeen years. At the end of this time, Mr. Miller retired from school work and the family began traveling in a house trailer, vacationing and doing genealogical research.

The death of Viola's mother and the second World war made necessary a change in their plans. On the first of November 1941, Mr. Miller accepted an invitation to join the staff of the Department of Public Instruction for Iowa with offices in the Capitol building in Des Moines, Iowa. Here he remained as Regional Superintendent until August 1, 1946. By this time the war was over and it was decided to resume the plans of travel and study as was originally projected.

Mr. and Mrs. Miller spent a month of the early winter of 1946 visiting their daughter and her husband of Chicago and then turned southward spending the rest of the winter in Florida.

In the middle of April 1947, Mr. and Mrs. Miller started north along the eastern coast for the purpose of gathering genealogical data. After a month spent in the Congressional Library in Washington, D.C. and two weeks in Philadelphia and surrounding territory, Mr. Miller became ill and was taken to a hospital in Philadelphia. From there he was in a Duluth, Minnesota hospital and then taken by ambulance to Rochester, Minnesota where he remained under treatment by the May Clinic until his death January 28, 1948.

Mr. Miller was a Methodist, a Mason, a Kiwanian and a S.A.R. He joined the S.A.R. through the Revolutionary War record of Capt. Edward Barnard. His national number being 59,576.

Descendants of Edward Smale

In all the towns where they have lived, Viola has always been actively affiliated with the Church, literary and community organizations holding offices and serving on important committees. While living in Fort Dodge, Iowa, Viola was a member of the Womens Societ of Christian Service, Woman's Club, Daughters of the American Revolutin and the P.E.O. Sisterhood. She was president of her church society and of Chapter DJ P.E.O. for two years. She was offered the presidency of the Woman's Club but was already serving as president of P.E.O. and elected not to serve both offices at the same time.

Since her husband's death she lived in Park Ridge, Illinois and served two years as president of P.E.O. Chapter GZ. She was the delegate from five chapters in this area to the P.E.O. Supreme Chapter convention held in Denver Colorado in 1957.

She is a descendant of Deacon Francis Smalley and through his Revolutionary War record she joined the D.A.R. Her national number is 216263.

She now lives at 1990 Durham Drive, Inverness, Palatine, Illinois

Viola married **Kenneth Duane Miller**, son of **Elias Vandemark Miller** and **Elizabeth Barnard**, on 10 Jun 1908. Kenneth was born on 18 Mar 1875 in Morley, Jones, IA, died on 28 Jan 1948 at age 72, and was buried in La Porte City, Black Hawk, IA.

Burial Notes: He is buried in West View Cemetery.

General Notes: Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller

Kenneth Duane Miller, seventh child of Elizabeth Barnard and Elias Vandermark Miller was born on March 18, 1875 at Morley, Iowa. He attended the district school and worked on the farm. When he was 18 years old his father died, leaving him the oldest child at home in charge of the farm.

At the age of 20 he attended the Cornell College Academy for eleven weeks and secured a certificate to teach school. He taught school the following winter and then farmed a year. He then reentered Cornell College Academy. By working at the carpenter trade, teaching school and playing salaried baseball (he was an outstanding baseball player and at the time of his graduation from Cornell was offered a larger salary to play professional ball than he was to receive in his public school position. Some thirty years following his graduation, in a Cornell Radio Boradcast he was mentioned as one of their all time baseball stars. He played shortstop. He also distinguished himself in debate and became a public speaker with considerable recognition over the state where he was called upon to give commencement addresses, service club, church, teacher's institute speeches and many others) he earned money enough to graduate from Cornell College in 1905 with the degree B.S. After graduation he did post graduate work at the University of Chicago and at Northwestern University and traveled extensively.

He was principal of the high school at Tama, Iowa. In 1906 he became superintendent of schools at La Porte City, Iowa. He held this position until 1910 when he became superintendent of the schools in Monticello, Iowa. He remained there until 1918 when he became superintendent of schools in Vinton, Iowa. He remained here until 1923 when he went to Fort Dodge, Iowa as superintendent of city schools there. Here he had charge of nine grade schools, a junior high school, a senior high school and junior college. Here he remained for 17 years and the school grew until there were 4600 pupils and 156 teachers.

In 1940 Mr. Miller had reached the retiring age and resigned his position expecting to travel and do genealogical work in which he was very much interested. By the time his plans were well underway, World War II broke out and his plans had to be abandoned. He was then invited into the State Department of Public Instruction at Des Moines where he remained as Regional Supervisor until August 1, 1946. By this time the war was over and it was decided

Descendants of Edward Smale

to resume the plans of travel and study as were earlier projected.

Mr. and Mrs. Miller spent a month of the early winter of 1946 visiting their daughter and her husband of Chicago and then turned southward spending the rest of the winter in Florida.

The middle of April, Mr. and Mrs. Miller started north along the eastern coast for the purpose of gathering genealogical data but "the plans of mice and men gang aft aglee". On May 24, 1946, Mr. Miller was taken to the hospital in Philadelphia. After several weeks spent in Philadelphia and St. Lukes in Duluth, Minnesota, he was taken by ambulance to Colonial Hospital at Rochester, Minnesota where he was under treatment by the physicians of the Mayo Clinic for several months. He died there January 28, 1948. His funeral was held in the Methodist Church at La Porte City, Iowa on January 31, 1948 with Rev. Hutchinson of Storm Lake, Iowa officiating. J.P. Stree, Deputy State Superintendent of Public Instruction in Iowa, C. T. Feelhaver, Superintendent of Fort Dodge Public Schools who was principal of the high school under Mr. Miler, Myron Olsen, principal of the For Dodge junior high school under Mr. Miller, all spoke in tribute of him at the services. Burial was in West View Cemetery at La Porte City where a suitable monument has been erected, the marker bearing the inscription from Chaucer "and gladly would he learn and gladly teach". By will he provided well for his family.

85. Emma Eunice Smalley (*Royal Edwin Smalley*⁸, *Abel Edwin Smalley*⁷, *Deacon Francis Smalley*⁶, *Deacon Joseph Smalley*⁵, *Rebecca Snow*⁴, *Mary Smalley*³, *John*², *Edward*¹) was born on 29 Sep 1858 in Hyde Park, Lamoille, VT.

General Notes: Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

Emma Eunice Smalley; daughter of Royal Edwin and Hannah D. Smalley, was born Sept. 29, 1859 at Hyde Park, Vermont. She received her education at the Peoples Academy and Johnson State Normal School in that state. She taught school in Vermont for a time and came to Iowa at the age of twenty-two. Here she attended Tilford Academy, Vinton, Iowa for a time and later taught school at Mt. Auburn and Quasqueton, Iowa until her marriage to Eugene Riley Watson January 3, 1882. Eugene was born at Quasqueton June 1, 1857 and was a farmer by occupation. After retiring from the farm near Quasqueton they moved to Mount Auburn where they resided until his death July 24, 1924. He is buried at Quasqueton. He was a Presbyterian, a Republican and a Mason.

For years Emma Smalley Watson continued to reside at her home in Mount Auburn. She was well in body and retained a clear mind. She was always hospitable and friendly, respected by all who knew her and loved by her kinfolk. She died and is buried beside her husband at Quasqueton.

There were no children in this family but they had a foster son James L. Maine of Waterloo, Iowa who survives.

Emma married **Eugene Riley Watson** on 3 Jan 1882. Eugene was born on 1 Jun 1857 in Quasqueton, Buchanan, IA and died on 24 Jul 1924 at age 67.

The child from this marriage was:

99 M i. **James L. Maine.** (Foster)

86. Cornelius Austin Smalley (*Royal Edwin Smalley*⁸, *Abel Edwin Smalley*⁷, *Deacon Francis Smalley*⁶, *Deacon Joseph Smalley*⁵, *Rebecca Snow*⁴, *Mary Smalley*³, *John*², *Edward*¹) was born on 16 Mar 1861 in Hyde Park, Lamoille, VT and died on 12 Mar 1922 in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA at age 60. The cause of his death was pneumonia.

General Notes: Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

Cornelius Austin Smalley, son of Royal Edwin and Hannah D. Wheelock, Smalley, was born at Hyde Park, Vermont March 16, 1861. He attended public schools of that state and helped with the work on his

Descendants of Edward Smale

father's farm. At the age of sixteen, he worked in a logging camp and the money he earned helped to support the family. After his father's death, he had charge of his father's farming interests for a time. His mother and the younger children came to Mount Auburn, Iowa where the older children had settled and in 1883 he too came West where he again engaged in farming.

He was married to Laura Bell Lupton at Mount Auburn, Iowa, December 28, 1892. To them was born one child, Laura Bell, named for her mother. Laura Bell Lupton Smalley died January 19, 1894 and was buried in the Mount, Auburn cemetery. Mr. Smalley continued to operate his farm two and one-half miles north of Mount Auburn, but did not marry again. He died March 12, 1922 and is buried beside the wife of his youth. Mr. and Mrs. Smalley were members of the Methodist church in Mount Auburn and he belonged to the Odd Fellows Lodge.

Medical Notes: Temperate: Moderate

Cornelius married **Laura Belle Lupton**, daughter of **John Lupton** and **Lydia Ann Schadock**, on 28 Dec 1892 in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA. Laura was born on 26 Sep 1861, died on 19 Jan 1894 in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA at age 32, and was buried in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA. The cause of her death was child-bed fever; milk leg disease. Another name for Laura was Laura Bell Brown (Mother Remaried).

Noted events in their marriage were:

- Alt. Marriage: Alt. Marriage, 28 Dec 1892, Mount Auburn, Benton, IA.

Burial Notes: She is buried in Mount Auburn Cemetery.

General Notes: Laura Bell Lupton died of milk leg disease when her infant daughter was nine days old. Her infant daughter was named after her. Laura Bell Smalley was born on January 10, 1894, and her mother, Laura Bell (Lupton) Smalley died on January 19, 1894.

Laura Bell Lupton is also known as Laura Bell Brown because her mother remarried a Mr. William Brown. Laura Bell Lupton's father must have been a Lupton. Her parents are referred to as Mr and Mrs William Brown because of her mothers remarriage.

Medical Notes: Temperament: Moderate

The child from this marriage was:

- 100 F i. **Laura Belle Smalley**^{5,6} was born on 11 Jan 1894 in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA, died on 26 Dec 1983 in Waterloo, Black Hawk, IA at age 89, and was buried on 4 Jan 1984 in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA. The cause of her death was cardiac arrhythmia, coronary vessel arteriosclerosis.

Death Notes: She died in Parkview Gardens Care Center.

Burial Notes: She is buried in Mt. Auburn Cemetery.

General Notes: Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

Laura Belle Smalley, only child of Laura Bell Brown (See note below) and Cornelius Austin Smalley, was born January 11, 1894 on a farm near Mount Auburn, Iowa. Her mother died when she was but eight days old and she was taken into the home of her grandparents, Mr. and Mrs. William Brown until their deaths and then into the home of her uncle Add Lupton.

Laura did unusually well in school. She was graduated from Vinton, Iowa High School, attended Knox College at Galesburg, Illinois and later graduated from the University of Iowa at Iowa City. She was a brilliant student and a most attractive young woman. She taught at Spencer, Iowa and at Mount Auburn during 1913-14 school year.

One September 23, 1916 she was married to Charles Sumner Thompson, a civil engineer whom she had met at Vinton. They were married at Mount Auburn but lived in Chicago and Minneapolis.

Descendants of Edward Smale

After the birth of their only child, Charles Jr., on August 21, 1920, Laura Bell did not regain her health. Her mind was affected and on May 11, 1923 she became a patient in the State Hospital at Independence, Iowa. She is able to recognize only a few friends and relatives and has little memory of events since the birth of her son. She was moved to the Benton County Home at Vinton, Iowa on March 30, 1950 and is no longer capable of carrying the responsibilities or bearing the duties of normal life.

Note: Laura Belle Smalley is the daughter of Laura Bell Lupton (not Brown). Laura Bell's birth father was a Lupton, but Laura Bell's mother remarried a William Brown. Therefore Laura Bell Lupton was also referred to as Laura Bell Brown. Add Lupton, Laura's uncle, would have been her birth father's brother.

Laura was a college professor and she authored a history book.

I have Laura Bell's original birth certificate.

Notes from Sandra Taylor:

This is my grandmother, Laura Bell [Smalley] Thompson, who lost her mind in child birth, and was committed to a mental institution for the rest of her life. Her mother died in child birth. I never met her. My father, her son, only met her once. He thought the wicked step mother that he had lived with was his real mother. She was kind to his step sister and cruel to him. Step mother sent him away to boarding schools. His aunt raised him until he was 4. They carried a great deal of love for each other all their lives. She never had any children, so she was sort of his only child. He didn't have a living stepmother, and his father, although a kind man, was very quiet and passive.

One time when he was coming home from the boarding school for Christmas, the letters he had sent to his Aunt Ruth, and the letters she had sent to him slid out from under the car seat and he saw that none of the letters had been delivered. The school had been instructed that he was not to send or receive any mail or have any visitors. After that he would sneak out of the school at night and go to the post office and send letters, but he still couldn't get any. One day when his Aunt Ruth came to visit, the school master was away, and the Math teacher allowed the visit. When the head master returned, the Math teacher was fired.

My father didn't know he had a mother living in a mental institution until he was in college. He came home from school, and while his father and step mother were out, he went snooping through family papers and found the court records of their marriage being annulled with testimony that she was insane before the marriage. In those days, in Illinois, you could not divorce an insane spouse. Some day I would like to find and read those records.

By that time, her parents and her grandparents were both dead. Her own mother died in child birth. Hence she is named Laura Bell Smalley after her mother, also Laura Bell [Lupton] Smalley. It would have been other relatives, perhaps her uncle Ad Lupton who raised her after her grandparents died, that probably would have been asked to testify. They did this so the marriage could be annulled, and my grandfather could remarry.

When my dad found the papers, he immediately got in the car and drove from Elmhurst Illinois to Vinton Iowa to get his mother to take her and care for her. He quickly realized that it was beyond his ability to care for her. Until Laura died, Aunt Ruth would write letters to the insane asylum, asking what she could send for Christmas and Birthday gifts, and asking how Laura was doing. She sent Christmas and Birthday gifts and cards. When Aunt Ruth died, I picked up that role. When she died, she called me for permission to bury. I was the only living relative they knew of for her at that time. My dad was afraid to reveal

Descendants of Edward Smale

himself to them because he was afraid that the state of Iowa would come after him financially for her care all those years. I didn't go to the funeral. I wish I had now. Besides giving permission to bury, I sent money, from my father, to have a headstone placed on her grave.

After her death, they sent me her only remaining possessions, a few cards to her from my Aunt Ruth. So, when I came across her membership information in the middle of the night, when I woke up with a heart craving to look for her, it really touched my heart when looking for matching name information in Ancestry.com, I came across her lineage information and her membership in the DAR. In a sense, it is the only legacy she has left to me, other than my father.

Her DAR lineage:

The National Society of the Daughters of the American Revolution Volume 151 page 10

Mrs. Laura Smalley Thompson.

DAR ID Number: 150028

Born in Mt. Auburn, Iowa.

Wife of Charles Sumner Thompson.

Descendant of Francis Smalley, as follows:

1. Cornelius A. Smalley (b. 1861) m. 1892 Laura B. Lupton (1861-94).
 2. Royal Edwin Smalley (1827-82) m. 1850 Hannah D. Wheelock (1830-95).
 3. Abel E. Smalley (1775-1857) m. 2d 1812 Sarah Allard (1785-1866).
 4. Francis Smalley m. 1767 Sarah Hutchinson (d. 1780).
- Francis Smalley served as private in the Vermont troops under Captains Bush, Hazen and Brush. He died in Norwich,

Her Mayflower lineage:

1. Constance Hopkins & Nicholas Snow
2. John Snow & Mary Smalley
3. Rebecca Snow & Benjamin Smalley
4. Deacon Joseph Smalley & Jemima Ordway
5. Deacon Francis Smalley & Sarah Hutchinson
6. Abel Edwin Smalley & Sarah Allard
7. Royal Edwin Smalley & Hannah D. Wheelock
8. Cornelius Austin Smalley & Laura Bell Lupton
9. Laura Bell Smalley & Charles Sumner Thompson
10. Charles Sumner Thompson, Jr. & Nadyne Artie Greathouse
11. Sandra Sue Thompson & Grant D. Taylor, Jr.

I have the Smalley family lineage well documented through an relative of hers, mine, that was history professor's wife. She and her husband started out their retirement to genealogy on the road and he became seriously ill. She produced a book, that was bound, but never formally published, called Our Smalley family lineage, that has genealogy information and written biographies for all the family members through the about the 1920's.

Laura was living in Park View Gardens Care Center in Waterloo, Iowa at the time of her death: 319-234-4423

Kearn Dikeman Funeral Home arranged for burial: 319-234-5779

She is buried in Mt. Auburn Cemetery in Mt. Auburn Iowa

Medical Notes: She was also diagnosed as senile.

Descendants of Edward Smale

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at the University of Iowa and graduated in 1920 in Cedar Rapids, Linn, IA.
- Soc Sec Num: 481-66-6265.
- She worked as a School Teacher.

Laura married **Charles Sumner Thompson**,^{5,6} son of **George Haviland "Howland" Thompson** and **Flora Florence Isadore Felker**, on 23 Sep 1916 in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA. Marriage status: annulment after 1920. Charles was born on 14 Apr 1893 in Vinton, Benton, IA, died on 12 Nov 1955 in Elmhurst, Dupage, IL at age 62, and was buried on 15 Nov 1955 in Elmhurst, Dupage, IL. The cause of his death was coronary occlusion.

Noted events in their marriage were:

- Annulled: Annulled.

Burial Notes: He is buried in Mt. Emblem Cemetery.

General Notes: Married second wife after the marriage to Laura Bell was annulled.

Second wife had one daughter named Marjorie Wilson.

Met when he and Laura Belle were running a restaurant with her and her husband.

Second wife's husband died before the annulment and they married after the annulment.

Source: Obituary Notice

Funeral Tuesday for Charles S. Thompson, Methodist Leader

Burial service for a 27 year resident of Elmhurst, Charles S. Thompson, 62 of 378 May St., Elmhurst, was held Tuesday afternoon at Mt. Emblem cemetery. The funeral was held at the Elmhurst Methodist Church. The Rev. Frank Countryman officiated at both services.

Mr. Thompson died at his home last Saturday of a heart attack. He had lived in Elmhurst since 1928, when he moved here from Vinton, Ia. He was a member of the Masonic lodge, and lay leader of the Elmhurst Methodist church. He was employed as chief engineer of the Union Special Machine Co. of Chicago.

Survivors include his wife, Charlotte Thompson of Elmhurst; his daughter, Mrs. Marjorie F. Kriekard of Niagara, Wis., and his son, Charles Thompson Jr. of Bloomingdale, N.J.

He is survived also by his three sisters, Mrs. Mary Bender, Vinton, Iowa; Mrs. Florence Hilliard, Des Moines, Iowa, and Mrs. Ruth Bort, Fort Lauderdale, Fla.

Note Sandy Taylor: Ruth Bort never lived in Fort Lauderdale. She lived in St. Petersburg Florida at the time of Charles death.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at University Of IA graduation between 1915 and 1920.
- Cause of death (Facts Pg): Coronary Occlusion.
- Education H.S.: graduated, 1911.

87. Edwin Royal Smalley (*Royal Edwin Smalley*⁸, *Abel Edwin Smalley*⁷, *Deacon Francis Smalley*⁶, *Deacon Joseph Smalley*⁵, *Rebecca Snow*⁴, *Mary Smalley*³, *John*², *Edward*¹) was born on 1 Jan 1864 in Hyde Park, Lamoille, VT, died on 27 Dec 1945 in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA at age 81, and was buried in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA.

Death Notes: He died at his home, 3 miles Northwest of Mt. Auburn.

Descendants of Edward Smale

Burial Notes: He is buried at Mt. Auburn Cemetery.

General Notes: Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

Edwin Royal Smalley, son of ,Hannah D. Wheelock and Royal Edwin Smalley ,was born January 1, 1864 at Hyde Park, Vermont. Here he lived and attended the country school until sixteen years of age when he came to Iowa to join his sister, Ella, and brother James who had preceded him. For a time after coming to Iowa he did farm work for others and attended school at Tilford Academy in Vinton, Iowa. He then began farming as his life work.

On January 20, 1892 he was married to Clara Annette Dixon. To this union were born six children. Clara Annette died August 1, 1911 and is buried in the family lot in Mount Auburn cemetery.

In February 1920, Edwin Royal was married to Lettea Thornburg at Waterloo, Iowa. She died the winter of 1925. There were no children.

On February 4, 1930 Edwin Royal was married at Independence, Iowa to Florence Irene Willson, daughter of Mr. and Mrs. C. M. Willson. Florence was a nurse in the Presbyterian Hospital at Waterloo, Iowa. To this union were born two children.

The home in which Edwin Royal grew to young manhood must have been one of the highest Christian standards. In it he must have acquired his fine Christian faith and sturdy character which was to be so sorely needed in his later life, a life which brought him repeatedly such unspeakable sorrows as to have crushed one of weaker faith and character.

As a business man he was unusually successful and, he made for himself an enviable reputation in his community as a man of substance and reliability. This was evidenced by the many important positions he held. He was a member of the Methodist Church, Masonic Lodge and Republican party, President of the Mount Auburn Savings Bank, President of the Board of Trustees of Cedar Township, Benton County, President of the Cedar No.1 School Board and President of the Board of Trustees of the Mount Auburn Methodist Church.

He died at his large farm home three miles northwest of Mount Auburn December 27, 1945 and is buried in the family lot in the Mount Auburn cemetery.

Edwin married **Clara Annette Dixon** on 20 Jan 1892. Clara died on 1 Aug 1911 and was buried in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA.

Burial Notes: She is buried in Mount Auburn Cemetery.

Children from this marriage were:

- 101 F i. **Villa Smalley** was born in 1892 and died in 1893 at age 1.
- 102 U ii. **Smalley** was born in 1894.
- 103 M iii. **Earl Dodd Smalley** was born on 13 Nov 1895 in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA and died on 26 May 1979 at age 83.

General Notes: Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

Earl Dodd Smalley, only son of Clara Dixon and Edwin Royal Smalley, was born November 13, 1895 near Mount Auburn, Benton County, Iowa. He attended country school at Cedar Number One. After completing the eighth grade he entered Tilford Academy at Vinton, Iowa and graduated from the academic course in 1914. He also took one year of the commercial course. He attended Iowa State University at Ames, Iowa for one year. On November 7, 1917 he enlisted in the infantry but was transferred to the Quarter Master Corps in World War I. He was overseas for thirteen months stationed in Italy and Austria and was in air raids and the battle of Vittoria Veneto of which he received a medal. Was a Corporal and received his Honorable Discharge May 24, 1919. He was active in farm

Descendants of Edward Smale

programs and was chairman of the Township Triple A Committee and also a member of the Benton County Triple A committee until resigning. During World War II he was active in war bond and scrap drives and was chairman of the Benton County Gas Ration Board. He is a member of the Methodist church, Masonic and IOOF lodges, American Legion and is a Republican.

On June 30, 1920 he was married at the bride's home to Luella May Pauls born March 28, 1902, daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Jacob Pauls of La Porte City, Iowa. They at once started in the farming business. Luella is a member of the Methodist Church, Eastern Star, Rebecca Lodge, WSCS, American Legion Auxiliary and is a Republican. She graduated from La Porte City High School on May 28, 1920.

Dodd died 5/6/1979 and is buried at Mt. Auburn Cemetery

Earl married **Luella May Pauls**, daughter of **Jacob Pauls** and **Unknown**, on 30 Jun 1920. Luella was born on 28 Mar 1902 in La Porte City, Black Hawk, IA.

104 F iv. **Emma Smalley** was born in 1897 and died in 1899 at age 2.

105 F v. **Lola Catherine Smalley** was born on 24 May 1898 in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA and died in 1925 at age 27.

General Notes: Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

Lois Cathering Smalley, daughter of Edwin Royal and Clara Dixon Smalley, was born on the home farm north of Mount Auburn, Iowa May 24, 1898. She attended country school and later entered the La Porte City High School from which she graduated in 1918. She then attended Tilford Academy for a year.

June 4, 1919 she was married to Carl Curtis Detrick at Waterloo, Iowa. To this union was born one child.

Lola was a member of the Methodist Church and the Rebecca Lodge.

Lola was an attractive young woman and popular among those who knew her. Her health failed and her untimely death occurred at her father's home in 1925. She was buried in the family plot at Mount Auburn.

Lola married **Carl Curtis Detrick** on 4 Jun 1919 in Waterloo, Black Hawk, IA. Carl was buried in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA.

Burial Notes: He is buried in Mount Auburn Cemetery.

106 F vi. **Clara Smalley** was born in 1899 and died in 1912 at age 13.

Edwin next married **Lettea Thornburg** before 1925 in Waterloo, Black Hawk, IA. Lettea died in 1925.

Edwin next married **Florence Irene Wilson**, daughter of **C. M. Wilson** and **Unknown**, on 4 Feb 1930 in Independence, Buchanan, IA.

Children from this marriage were:

107 M i. **James Addison Smalley** was born on 26 Apr 1930.

General Notes: James Addison Smalley 2, son of Florence Irene Willson and Edwin Royal Smalley was born April 26, 1930. He attended grade school at Cedar #1 in Benton County and La Porte City High School. He enlisted in the Army January 9, 1948 and was discharged as Lieutenant in 1952. He is still in the active reserve and is now a Captain.

He was married to Lillie Ledbetter of Detroid Michigan August 6, 1955. Him is a real estate and insurance broker. He has his own business "Smalley Real Estate" at Rochester, Michigan. He is a member of the Methodist Church in Rochester, a member of the Masonic

Descendants of Edward Smale

Lodge and a Shriner.

James married **Lillie Ledbetter** on 6 Aug 1955.

- 108 M ii. **Robert Lee Smalley** was born on 30 Sep 1931.

General Notes: Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

Robert Lee Smalley, son of Florence Irene Willson and Edwin Royal Smalley, was born September 30, 1931. He graduated from the La Porte City High School in 1949 and received his B.A. degree from Grinnell College, Iowa in 1953. He served with the army in Japan from 1953 to 1956. On August 22, 1959 he was married to Katherine Norton at Saugatuck, Michigan.

In February 1960 Robert and Katherine each received the M.S. in Zoology from the State University of Iowa and currently they are working on a Doctorate Degrees at the same university, Robert in Biological Chemistry and Katherine in Zoology.

Robert is a professor in Bio Chemistry at Kansas State Teachers College in Emporia Kansas.

Robert married **Katherine Norton** on 22 Aug 1959 in Saugatuck, Allegan, MI.

88. Frederick Jonathan Smalley (*Royal Edwin Smalley*⁸, *Abel Edwin Smalley*⁷, *Deacon Francis Smalley*⁶, *Deacon Joseph Smalley*⁵, *Rebecca Snow*⁴, *Mary Smalley*³, *John*², *Edward*¹) was born on 14 Nov 1866 in Hyde Park, Lamoille, VT, died on 15 Jun 1915 at age 48, and was buried in Morrisville, Lamoille, VT. The cause of his death was pneumonia.

Burial Notes: He is buried in Morrisville Cemetery.

General Notes: Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

Frederick Jonathan, the sixth child of Royal Edwin and Hannah Wheelock Smalley, was born at Hyde Park, Vermont November 14, 1866. His boyhood was spent on his father's farm in Vermont and attending the public school.

Following his father's death in 1882, he and his mother came to Iowa and joined the other brothers and sisters who had preceded them there. They lived on a farm about two and one-half miles north of Mount Auburn. Frederick attended Tilford Academy at Vinton, graduating from there about 1890.

But Frederick could not forget the girl he had left behind in Vermont and taking his nephew Royal Jesse Smalley, son of his brother James with him, returned there in the spring of 1892. Here on September 26, he and Minnie E. Russ were married at the Methodist parsonage in Morrisville and within two or three days the party consisting of Fred, Minnie, Royal, and Minnie's mother, Mrs. Russ, started for Mount Auburn, Iowa.

For a time they lived on the Dr. Jesse Oren farm north of Mount Auburn and here their first child, Sadie, was born. In August 1894, when Sadie was ten months old, Sadie, her mother and grandmother returned to Morrisville. Soon afterwards Frederick followed them, taking with him his first carload of Iowa horses for the Vermont market. Thus began his career in the horse business...buying horses in the West and selling them in the East. Later horse furnishings and farm implements were added to his business.

Morrisville continued the home of Mr. and Mrs. Smalley and it was there their two younger children were born.

He was very popular in his county, Lamoille, and his state and was asked to run for the legislature. He was a Mason, Odd Fellow, a most ardent Methodist, being deacon of the church and a prohibitionist.

He was successful in business and when his life was cut short by pneumonia June 15, 1915 he left his family well provided for. He is buried in the Morrisville cemetery. His wife died May 2, 1930 and is

Descendants of Edward Smale

buried beside her husband.

Frederick married **Minnie E. Russ** on 26 Sep 1892 in Morrisville, Lamoille, VT.

Children from this marriage were:

- 109 F i. **Sadie Hannah Smalley** was born on 1 Oct 1893 in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA.

General Notes: Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller

Sadie Hannah Smalley, eldest child of Minnie Russ and Frederick Johnathan Smalley was born at Mount Auburn, Iowa October 1, 1893. In August 1894, at ten months of age, she went to Vermont with her mother, her father joining them later that year. Her childhood was spent in Morrisville, Vermont where she attended the public schools. She graduated from Peoples Academy Morrisville and the Johnson State Normal School (Higher Course) at Johnson, Vermont. She spent one year at Montpelier Seminary, Montpelier Vermont and two years at Iowa State Teachers College, Cedar Falls, Iowa.

She taught in Millerton, New York's public school one year.

On September 15, 1915 at Morrisville, Vermont, Sadie married Don Carlos Page Jr. who was born in Woburn, Massachusetts November 28, 1893 to Nancy P. Macknight and Don Carlos Page. He attended Woburn and Wilmington, Massachusetts public schools and Northeastern University, Boston, Massachusetts. He is a civil engineer and has had charge of large construction projects in many states east of the Mississippi River, in Quebec, Canada and Central American countries.

Since 1947 Don and Sadie have lived in their own home at 377 King Stree, Littleton, Massachusetts. He is employed as the Architect's supervisor on large state buildings being constructed in Massachusetts.

Don is a Mason and member of Engineers Society of Pennsylvania. Sadie and Don are members of the Order of Eastern Star. Both are members of the Methodist Church at the Federated Church in Ayer, Massachusetts. Both have served in various offices in the church and its Women's societies. Sadie is State Chairman of Friendly Service in the Massachusetts Fellowship of Congregational Christian Women.

Sadie married **Don Carlos Page, Junior**, son of **Don Carlos Page** and **Nancy Macknight**, on 15 Sep 1915 in Morrisville, Lamoille, VT. Don was born on 28 Nov 1893 in Woburn, Middlesex, MA.

- 110 M ii. **Ray Lucius Smalley** was born on 29 Jan 1898 in Morrisville, Lamoille, VT.

General Notes: Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

Ray Lucius Smalley, second child and only son of Minnie Russ and Frederick Jonathan Smalley was born at Morrisville, Vermont January 29, 1898.

During the first World War he volunteered and was sent to Camp Zachery Taylor, Kentucky. He continued in service there until the war was over.

Following the war Ray returned to the University of Vermont from which he was graduated from the agricultural course in 1921. He is a member of Kappa Sigma Fraternity.

One of his classmates at the University was Ruth Else Hubbell who was born at Lancaster, Massachusetts October 14, 1899. Ruth also graduated in the class of 1921. She was an excellent student and was awarded membership in Phi Beta Kappa.

Ruth and Ray became more than classmates for they were married at Marlboro,

Descendants of Edward Smale

Massachusetts January 29, 1923.

After their marriage they went to Hartford Connecticut and entered a training school for missionaries and on October 3, 1923 they sailed from New York City for Belgium. They studied French three months in Brussels and then sailed from England for Cape Town, Africa. From there they took the train for Elizabethville, Belgian Congo arriving there February 1924. It was in their home established at Elizabethville that their first child was born. In 1925 they went to Kanene, Kinda, Katanga and stayed there until they returned to America.

While in college Ray specialized in agriculture and became an expert in that field. During the five years spent in Africa, he devoted his time doing evangelistic work and teaching practical farming to the natives of that dark continent.

In April 1929 Mr. and Mrs. Smalley and their three children born to them while in Africa returned to Vermont and in November 1929 purchased a farm near Stowe in that state. It was at Stowe that Ronald, their fourth child was born.

In April 1934 Mr. Smalley again entered public service and the family removed to Saline, Michigan where Mr. Smalley took charge of the Saline Valley Farms of that state. Four years later Ray entered the employ of the Michigan State Farm Bureau and was District Representative in the Membership Relations Department.

In 1945 Ray, his wife and two youngest children returned to their missionary work in the Congo. They are located at the Methodist Central Training School for teachers and preachers at Springer Institute, Mulungwishii, Belgian Cong.

Ray married **Ruth Else Hubbell** on 29 Jan 1923 in Marlboro, Essex, MA. Ruth was born on 14 Oct 1899 in Lancaster, Worcester, MA.

- 111 F iii. **Merle E. Smalley** was born on 15 May 1900 in Morrisville, Lamoille, VT.

General Notes: Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

Merle E. Smalley, third and youngest child of Minnie Russ and Grederick Jonathan Smalley, was born in Morrisville, Vermont May 15, 1900. She graduated from the People's Academy at that place in 1918. Later she entered the University of Vermont from which she was graduated in 1922. She is a member of Kappa Alpha Theta sorority. Merle is an honor student and was granted membership in Phi Beta Kappa. After graduating from the University Merle did social work in Hartford, Connecticut. While engaged in this service she met Albert Philip Keeler of Boston to whom she was married at Morrisville, Vermont September 9, 1926. Philip Keeler was born at Boston, March 6, 1900. He attended Boston Latin School and Boston University from which he was graduated in 1921. He is a member of the national fraternity Lambda Chi Alpha.

Mr. and Mrs. Keeler live at 20 Harding St. Wethersfield, Connecticut. He is export and distribution manager for the Fuller Brush Company located at Hartford, Connecticut. He is a member of the Masonic order.

Merle married **Albert Philip Keeler** on 9 Sep 1926 in Morrisville, Lamoille, VT. Albert was born on 9 Mar 1900 in Boston, Suffolk, MA.

89. Francis Lucius Smalley (*Royal Edwin Smalley*⁸, *Abel Edwin Smalley*⁷, *Deacon Francis Smalley*⁶, *Deacon Joseph Smalley*⁵, *Rebecca Snow*⁴, *Mary Smalley*³, *John*², *Edward*¹) was born on 19 Jul 1869 and died in May 1871 at age 1.

Source Citations

1. Smalley Lineage, Viola Smalley Miller, "Our Smalley Lineage" (1961, 1990 Durham Drive, Palatine, IL), p 3,7.
2. Ibid.
3. Ibid, p 10.
4. Ibid, p 16.
5. Texas Death Records, Texas State Health and Human Services Department - Bureau of Vital Statistics, *Texas Death Records*, Charles Sumner Thompson II, died 25 Dec 1993, Houston, Harris, TX, No 1824599.
6. Smalley Lineage, Viola Smalley Miller, "Our Smalley Lineage" (1961, 1990 Durham Drive, Palatine, IL), p74, p104. Charles Sumner Thompson Jr. only child of Laura Belle Smalley and Charles Sumner Thompson was born in Chicago, Illinois, August 21, 1920.

For a time after the serious illness of his mother, he was cared for by his Aunt Ruth [Thompson] Bort, in Cedar Rapids, Iowa. He later lived with his father and stepmother in Chicago where he attended school in Elmhurst in 1938. After his graduation there, he entered Iowa State College at Ames from which he graduated in 1942 with a B. S. degree in Mechanical Engineering. He then secured a position in the engineering department of North American Aviation Inc. of Kansas City, Kansas where he worked in the tool designing department on tooling for the B-25 medium bomber.

He applied for a commission in the Navy in August 1943 but failed to meet the physical requirements. In March 1944, however, he was drafted into the navy and was sent to the naval training station at Chicago, but was given a medical discharge in June of the same year. Disappointed that his health did not permit him to serve his country's defense, he returned to work at North American Aviation.

September 9, 1944 he was married to Nadyne A. Greathouse who was born in Kansas City September 27, 1924. She is the daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Ivory A. Greathouse. Charles was a member of Pi Kappa Alpha social fraternity and of the Methodist Church.

Descendants of Edward Smale

First Generation

1. Edward Smale.

General Notes: Most of the information on the Smalley Lineage comes from a book written by Viola Smalley Miller of 1990 Durham Drive, Palatin, Illinois. The book was published in 1961. Viola has since passed away. The book continued to be maintained by her daughter, Viola Virginia Miller Jensen. In 2003, Viola has also passed away, and her husband John Jensen, still living at the address above, continue to maintain the book.

Viola Smalley Miller passed away on July 20, 1972 at the age of 89 years, 6 months and 28 days. She has made her home with us since 1948 and was always an important part of our household. We will always miss her but are thankful for our lives together and proud of all that she was.

Burial was in West View Cemetery at La Porte City, Iowa beside my father, Kenneth Duane Miller. On her monument is inscribed a quotation from Leonardo DiVinci, "A well spent day brings happy sleep."

Because of numerous requests, I am having mover copies of her book, "Our Smalley Lineage" published with some additions, as known to me, which have occurred since the book was published in 1961.

Viola Miller Jensen, her daughter

The book was dedicated to Viola's daughter: Viola Virginia Miller Jensen and her grandsons: John Kenneth Jensen Jr. and Kent Douglas Jensen who possess many of the fine qualities of their Smalley Forebears and whose being has inspired the preparation of this work are these pages lovingly dedicated by their mother and grandmother Viola Smalley Miller.

The purpose of the book was to outline the lineage of the Smalley family in America having been prepared by the writer for her immediate kinsmen.

It begins with John Smalley and Edward Smale, our immigrant ancestors, and traces the direct lineage down to the present generation. No attempt is made to trace out the lateral branches of the family. Such an attempt would be quite beyond the purpose and would prove more confusing than helpful. All known children of each individual or couple will be listed but will not appear in the division of the succeeding generation unless additional facts are available concerning them.

The writer wishes to thank her Smalley relatives for the data they have contributed and acknowledge her husband's sympathy and cooperation which made these pages possible.

It is my hope that those of my own blood will care to have the data herein included. If so, I shall have contributed a small service to those I am happy to recognize as my people.

Our Smalley Lineage --- The Smalley Name

The Smalley family name may have originated from either one of two sources. The name may have referred to a physical characteristic of the man who first bore it. This individual may have been sufficiently small in body that he was called John the Small to distinguish him from other Johns living in the neighborhood. A name thus begun could easily become

Descendants of Edward Smale

permanent for the family even though subsequent members of the family were no longer small in person.

Accepting this origin of the name presents one real difficulty. In nearly all cases the earliest recorded forms of the name have a suffix le or ley added to the word Small. Some explanation is needed to account for these forms.

If it can be established that the name did originate as above suggested, the descendants might with full reason change the name to Small so as to preserve it's original significance. One prominent branch of the family has thus changed the name.

The name Smalley may have had a geological origin. The suffix le, ley, lee, lea, leigh, are varying forms of an old English word meaning open meadow or pasture land as distinguished from wooded areas. This being true it would have been quite natural to have called a certain John who lived in a small meadow John Smalle or Smalley to distinguish him from another John who lived in or at the edge of the woods nearby.

To assume such an origin for the name seems to be very natural and in full harmony with the facts. Our branch of the family continues the earlier spelling. K. D. Miller

Introduction - The Smalles in Old England

The Smalles are of Saxon origin and many of them were living in southwestern England in 875 when King Alfred the Great and his compatriots were feasting at the round table.

The Smalles were a prominent family. "John Smalle was a member of Parliament from Taunton Borough County Sommerset in 1302, William Salle was a member of Parliament for Clifton Darmouth Borough County Devan 1350-1362. Thomas Smalle was a member of Parliament for Winchester City County Southampton 1405-1406." John le Smalle, because of his service to King Edward III and Edward's father, was made clerk and household servant of King Edward II's wardrobe for life.

No one has yet learned our exact relationship with these early Smalle folks but since the surname and the given name were the same and since they lived in the same part of England whence our ancestors by that name came, we are certain of a relationship. Considerable more information is available about the Smalles of Old England but since our connection with them is uncertain no other details are here recorded.

Edward married.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 2 M i. **John Smalley** was born about 1600 in , Devon Co, England,died on 30 Jul 1692 in Piscataway, Middlesex, NJ,about age 92, and was buried in Piscataway, Middlesex, NJ.¹
- + 3 M ii. **Edward Smalley**¹ was born about 1600 in Bideford, , Devonshire, England.

Second Generation (Children)

2. John Smalley was born about 1600 in , Devon Co, England,died on 30 Jul 1692 in Piscataway, Middlesex, NJ,about age 92, and was buried in Piscataway, Middlesex, NJ!

General Notes: First of Smalley's in America. Arrived with Governor Edward Winslow. Earliest freeholder in Piscataway, New Jersey settlement. John was elected magistrate. Probably the brother of Edward Smaller. From the Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller:

Descendants of Edward Smale

John Smalley Our First Smalley Immigrant

The first of the Smalley Family to come to America was John. John Smalley was probably the son of Edward. His boyhood home was in Devon County and there is some reason to believe he hailed from Bideford (By-the-ford) on the river Torridge in that county.

Little is known of John's life in England. He was a tailor by trade and probably belonged to a group of Smale clothiers in or near Bideford. He followed the tailor trade in America as evidenced by the fact that in 1638-39 the court bound an apprentice to him as a tailor. He came to Plymouth, Massachusetts, with Governor Edward Winslow, arriving there June 5, 1632. They had left London, March 9, and were three months on the high seas. They came in the ship Francis and James.

For six years John played a young man's part in the life of the young colony which had been established twelve years before his arrival. He knew well and worked with the men and women who had established the famous Plymouth Colony in 1620. He acquired three parcels of land spoken of as his house and garden at Willingsly Brook, six acres upon Wobery Plain, and five acres in the South meadows toward Aggawam.

On November 29, 1638, John Smalley was married at Plymouth to Ann Walden. For six more years, John and his bride lived at Plymouth and it was here that their children Hannah and John 2, were born.

In 1644, John Smalley and his family removed from Plymouth across Cape Cod Bay to a place on Cape Code known as Nauset which later became the town of Eastham. With them went six other prominent families. It is presumed that these families removed to the new location because more farm land was available there. All the early settlers were tillers of the soil. Reverend Pratt in his History of Eastham has written, "These first settlers are said to have been among the most respectable inhabitants of Plymouth. Their departure from the place was deeply regretted by those who remained."

While living in Eastham, John Smalley held several public offices including constable, surveyor of highways, and of the "Grand Inquest". It was here that his two you children, the twins, Isaac and Mary, were born. John Smalley and his family continued to live in Eastham for twenty-three years. Here his children grew to maturity and his two daughters, Hannah and Mary, were married.

In 1667, John Smalley, his wife and two sons, together with a number of other families from the Cape, removed from Eastham to Saconnet, Rhode Island, and a little later to Piscataway, Middlesex County, New Jersey. They were among the earliest pioneer free holders of this New Jersey settlement and in 1673, John was elected Magistrate of the town of Piscataway. The fact that John Smalley held the office of Magistrate in this town nearly three centuries ago makes all the women in our branch of the family eligible to membership in the Colonial Dames.

On July 16, 1689, John Smalley made a deed of gift which also served as his will. To his younger son Isaac he gave practically all his property in consideration for his son's care of his parents up to this date and for the same care for the remainder of their lives, also for their decent burial after their death. He gave his sword, guns, and wearing apparel to his older son John 2 and one shilling apiece to each of his two daughters who were still living at Eastham. To two grandsons John 3 and Jonathan, children of his older son, he gave "one yearling heifer between them". To three granddaughters, children of his younger daughter, Mary Snow, he gave five shillings each. His other daughter, Hannah Bangs, had no children. To his wife he gave "one cow to dispose of according to her pleasure".

Descendants of Edward Smale

John Smalley died July 30, 1692, and his widow, Ann, died July 30, 1693/94, and they are buried at Piscataway, New Jersey. The will was proved June 23, 1697.

Since the purpose of this writing is merely to provide the direct lineage of our particular branch of the family and since our descendants are through his daughter Mary, no further record will be here made of the New Jersey descendants of John Smalley.

Source: Lóyd Cunningham Ged File

His boyhood home was in Devon County, England, and some believe he was from the town of Bideford on the river Torridge. He was a tailor by trade. He sailed from London 9 Mar 1632 aboard the Francis and James as part of Gov. Edward Winslow's party. They arrived 5 Jun 1632 and settled in Plymouth. He acquired three parcels for his home lot at Willingsly Brook, six acres upon Wobery Plain, and five acres in the South meadow toward Aggawam.

In 1644 removed to Nauset on Cape Cod, which later became the town of Eastham. He was one of the first settlers, where he held public offices including constable and surveyor of highways. In 1667, John Smalley, his wife and two sons removed to Sacconnet, Rhode Island, and a little later to Piscataway, Middlesex, New Jersey.

Note: Some records indicate John Smalley and Edward Smalley, who settled in Maine, were brothers. This has not been proven. If they were not brothers, they were probably related, as several of the Maine Smalley's moved to Eastham and Truro, MA, where John Smalley was living.

Noted events in his life were:

- He worked as a Tailor.
- He immigrated from London March 9 on board the Francis & James on 5 Jun 1632 to Plymouth, Plymouth, MA.¹
- He signed a will that was proved on 23 Jun 1697.¹

John married **Ann Walden** on 29 Nov 1638. Ann Walden died on 29 Jan 1694 and was buried in Feb 1694 in Piscataway, Middlesex, NJ. Another name for Ann was Ann Walden.¹

Noted events in their marriage were:

- Alt. Marriage: Alt. Marriage, 29 Nov 1638, Plymouth, Plymouth, MA.
- Alt. Marriage: Alt. Marriage, 29 Nov 1638, Plymouth, Plymouth, MA.

Noted events in her life were:

- She has conflicting death information of Alt. Death, 29 Jan 1694 and Piscataway, Middlesex, NJ.¹

Children from this marriage were:

- + 4 F i. **Hannah Smalley** was born on 14 Jun 1641 in Plymouth, Plymouth, MA.
- + 5 M ii. **John Smalley II** was born on 8 Sep 1644 in Plymouth, Plymouth, MA.
- + 6 M iii. **Isaac Smalley** was born on 11 Dec 1647 in Eastham, Barnstable, MA.
- + 7 F iv. **Mary Smalley** was born on 11 Dec 1647 in Eastham, Barnstable, MA and died in 1703 in Eastham, Barnstable, MA at age 56.

2. ✓ *Ann Smalley b. 1654 Piscataway, N.J. nd Samuel Blackford 1675*
3. **Edward Smalley¹** was born about 1600 in Bideford, , Devonshire, England. Other names for Edward were Edward Smale, and Edward Smalle.

Descendants of Edward Smale

General Notes: Source: Lloyd Cunningham Ged File

Edward was a clothier manufacturer and merchant of woolen goods in England. All his children were baptized at the ancient Norman font of St. Mary's Episcopal Church of Bideford during the years 1624 to 1634. About 1635, Edward and his oldest son Francis, then 12 or 14 years old, sailed for America. His wife and other children stayed in England. Elizabeth died in 1665 and was buried in the old church yard in Bideford with the notation "wife of Edward Small". Nothing is known of what happened to the other children.

Edward and Francis were settled in Maine by 1640. He was assigned 100 acres of land in Piscataqua on Sturgeon Creek where he built a house and made improvements before 1643. On 25 Jul 1643 he acquired a homestead east of where the Cammock creek flows into the Newichawannock river and northward to Sturgeon creek. He was one of the men who laid out the foundation for the settlement of Piscataqua, later incorporated as Kittery. He was a resident in or around Kittery for several years. He was listed as a "gentleman" at the first General Court held at Saco, Maine 25 Jun 1640. On 21 Oct 1645 he was elected a Magistrate. He was often a juryman, and on one important civil trial was the foreman.

He sold his property 23 Jun 1647 to Antipas Maverick of the Isles of Shoals, and by 1653 he was a resident of the Isle of Shoals, a group of nine islands nine miles off the coast belonging to Maine and New Hampshire. He was one of the signers of the petition to establish a court on the Isles of Shoals 18 May 1653. No further records have been found on him. Some believe he returned to England, but this has not been proven.

Note: There are several variations on the spelling of the Smalley surname with the most common spelling in England being "Smale". The early arrivals to America spelled it "Small" with several of those later coming to Massachusetts changing it back to "Smalley". One of the founders of Piscataway, New Jersey.

Returned to England some time before he died.

Probably the brother of John Smalley

Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

Edward Smale, our second immigrant ancestor by that surname, was born about 1600, probably a few years earlier. He lived at Bideford (By-the-ford) County of Devon, southwest England and was a clothier manufacturer and merchant of woolen goods.

The "clothiers were capitalists, members of the powerful and extremely influential Guild of Cloth workers to which arms were granted. They supplied the capital and employed the workers of the industry; as the shearmen, weavers, dyers, fullers, websters, etc. The vocation of the clothier was of much more importance than retailer of cloth." The historian Kent writes that "The occupation was of considerable consequence and estimation in those times and was exercised by persons who possessed most of the landed property in the Weald, insomuch that almost all the ancient families of those parts, now of large estates and genteel rank in life, and some of them ennobled by titles, are spring from and owe their fortunes to ancestors who had used this great staple manufacture, now (1790) almost unknown here."

Edward Smale was married to Elizabeth whose surname we do not know. He was the father of six children, all of whom were baptized at the ancient Norman font of St. Mary's Episcopal Church at Bideford during the years 1625 to 1634.

Edward Smale and his oldest son, Francis, a lad of twelve or fourteen years of age, sailed from England to America in about 1635. It is thought they first stopped at Plymouth, Massachusetts to see John Smalley, about whom we have already written. It is supposed that these two men were brothers and there is evidence supporting this belief but we have no final proof. We are certain that Edward Smale and his son Francis had settled in Maine by 1640 and there is evidence that they were there several years before that date. He had built

Descendants of Edward Smale

a house and made improvements at Sturgeon Creek, now Eliot, before 1643. On July 25, 1643, Edward acquired a homestead east of where the Cammock creek flows into the Newichewannock River and Northward to Sturgeon creek. The map herewith provided indicates this early holding of our second Smalley ancestor.

Edward was a cloth manufacturer in England but nothing has been found to indicate that he undertook that work in America. We do know that he was a husbandman and fisherman. He owned fishing craft and worked in and out from the mouth of the Piscataqua. He was one of the men who laid the foundation for the settlement of Piscataqua, later incorporated as Kittery, "the most prominent point and center of interest" in the Province of Maine. The name Kittery is of Indian origin and means "right angle".

Edward Smale was for a considerable time a resident in or in the neighborhood of Kittery. This settlement was most important. It had an excellent harbor and the river was navigable for ships of a hundred tons weight for a distance of eighteen miles from its mouth. Kittery was at the center of an excellent fishing area and the land back of it provided "a good soyle" and there was an abundance of excellent timber for ship building and other needs.

"That Edward was a person of culture and refinement is evident from his autograph." The Trelwenny Papers, Maine Historical Society Collection, Second Series, volume 3 page 214 says "Edward Smalley, one of the founders of Piscataway, appears to have been a man of respectable position and considerable talent." That Edward Smale was a man of prominence was indicated by the fact that he was a member of the first General Court held at Saco, June 25, 1640. He was listed as a "gentleman". During the sessions of the court he was one of the twelve jurors spoken of as "good men and true". When the General Court met again at Saco October 21, 1645, Mr. Edward Smale was elected a Magistrate. Two years later, on June 30, 1647, the General Court met at Wells to inquire into the accidental killing of a fifteen year old boy. Mr Edward Smale was the second named of the twelve men selected on "the Jury of the Crownes quest". On December 5, 1651, when an important civil case involving 300 Pounds, came to trial, Mr. Edward Smale was foreman of the jury.

In those days, the General Courts had legislative as well as judicial authority over the whole Province of Maine and the fact that Edward Smale was so prominent a member for so long a period indicates his importance.

The fact that Edward Smale was so prominent a citizen and elected Magistrate makes all the women among his descendants eligible to membership in the society of Colonial Dames.

In 1653, Edward was a resident in the Isles of Shoals, a group of important islands located some nine miles south of Kittery. During that year he signed an important petition as one of the residents of the Isles. Nothing is further recorded of him in America and it is presumed that he returned to his old home at Bideford on the river Torridge in England.

Elizabeth the wife of Edward Smale never came to America and what became of his three younger children is not known. Elizabeth died in 1665 and is buried in the old church yard in Bideford. The record in the church book states that she was the wife of Edward Smale. "That she was mentioned as wife, not widow, indicates that Edward Smale was still living." No record of his death has been found and his final resting place is unknown.

Noted events in his life were:

- He immigrated in 1635 to Plymouth, Plymouth, MA.
- He worked as a Clothier In England; He was a Pioneer and Settler In America.

Edward married **Elizabeth**¹ about 1624 in , , , England. Elizabeth died on 10 Feb 1665 and was buried in 1665.

Descendants of Edward Smale

Burial Notes: She is buried in the churchyard In Bideford.

General Notes: Never came to America

Noted events in her life were:

- She has conflicting death information of Alt. Death and Abt 1665.¹

Children from this marriage were:

- + 8 M i. **Francis Smalle** was born between 1620 and 1625 in Bloomingdale, Passaic, NJ ¹ and died in 1713 in Truro, Barnstable, MA about age 93.
- + 9 F ii. **Elizabeth Smalle** was born about 1627 and was buried on 27 Dec 1635 in Bideford, , Devonshire, England.
- + 10 F iii. **Mary Smalle** was born about 1629.
- + 11 M iv. **Edmond Smalle** was born about 1630.
- + 12 M v. **William Smalle** was born about 1634.

Third Generation (Grandchildren)

4. **Hannah Smalley** was born on 14 Jun 1641 in Plymouth, Plymouth, MA.

5. **John Smalley II** was born on 8 Sep 1644 in Plymouth, Plymouth, MA.

6. **Isaac Smalley** was born on 11 Dec 1647 in Eastham, Barnstable, MA.

7. **Mary Smalley** was born on 11 Dec 1647 in Eastham, Barnstable, MA and died in 1703 in Eastham, Barnstable, MA at age 56.

Burial Notes: She was probably buried in the cemetery Between Eastham And Orleans.

General Notes: Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

Mary Smalley, the fourth and youngest child of John and Ann Walden Smalley, was born December 11, 1647, at Eastham and grew to maturity there. At about this time her parents removed to New Jersey, she was married to John Snow of Eastham who was born in 1638 in Plymouth. Their marriage occurred September 19, 1667 at Eastham and this worth couple spent their lives there. They were the parents of nine children and it is through Mary Smalley Snow and one of her daughters that our line of descent continues from John Smalley, the first of the Smalley name to arrive in America. *where*

Mary Smalley Snow died in 1703. She and her husband are probably buried in the cemetery between Eastham and Orleans where many of the early settlers are buried. This is a well kept cemetery but the inscriptions on many of the tombstones are no longer legible.

As already indicated, Mary Smalley was married to John Snow. The Snow family was a prominent one and through them our lineage descends from Stephen Hopkins and his daughter Constance who passengers on the Mayflower in 1620. We here digress long enough to trace our lineage batch through these two well known families.

Source: Lloyd Cunningham Ged File

Mary Smalley married John Snow about the time her parents and brothers moved to New Jersey, so she remained in Eastham, where she raised her family and lived the rest of her

Descendants of Edward Smale

life.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was baptized on 27 Feb 1648 in Barnstable, Barnstable, MA.¹

Mary married.

A child from this marriage was:

- + 13 M i. **Benjamin Smalley.**

Mary married **John Snow**, son of **Nicholas Snow** and **Constance Hopkins**, on 19 Sep 1677 in Eastham, Barnstable, MA. John was born in 1638 in Plymouth, Plymouth, MA and died about 1692 in Eastham, Barnstable, MA about age 54.

Noted events in their marriage were:

- Alt. Marriage: Alt. Marriage, 19 Sep 1667, Eastham, Barnstable, MA.

Burial Notes: He was probably buried Cemetery Between Eastham And Orleans.

General Notes: Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

John Snow, the husband of Mary Smalley, died about 1692 when he was only fifty-four years old. In his will he left one-third of all his real and personal estate to his wife Mary, and the remainder of her personal estate to be used in the bring up of his children.

John Snow whose life we have already briefly outlines, was the son of Nicholas Snow and Nicholas Snow was the husband of Constance Hopkins the daughter of Stephen Hopkins. But recognition is due Nicholas Snow on account of his own achievements. See notes on Nicholas Snow. Source: Lloyd Cunningham Ged File

From Nicholas Snow's will: "Item - To my son John Snow I Give all that my land at Paomett Purchased or unpurchased whether upland or meadow, and all my Right and title or privileged there, all the above said upland or Meddow Right and Priviledge at Paomett I Give to my son John Snow, and to the heirs lawfully begotten of his body, forever"

Some of their children moved to Duck Creek, DE.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 14 F i. **Hannah Snow** was born on 26 Aug 1670 in Eastham, Barnstable, MA.
- + 15 F ii. **Mary Snow** was born on 10 Mar 1672 in Eastham, Barnstable, MA.
- + 16 F iii. **Abigail Snow** was born on 14 Oct 1673 in Eastham, Barnstable, MA.
- + 17 F iv. **Rebecca Snow** was born on 23 Jul 1676 in Eastham, Barnstable, MA and died on 31 Aug 1753 in Salisbury, Litchfield, CT at age 77.
- + 18 M v. **John Snow** was born on 3 May 1678 in Eastham, Barnstable, MA.
- + 19 M vi. **Isaac Snow** was born on 10 Aug 1683 in Eastham, Barnstable, MA.
- + 20 F vii. **Lydia Snow** was born on 29 Sep 1685 in Eastham, Barnstable, MA.
- + 21 M viii. **Elisha Snow** was born on 10 Jan 1687 in Eastham, Barnstable, MA.
- + 22 F ix. **Phebe Snow** was born on 27 Jun 1689 in Eastham, Barnstable, MA.

8. **Francis Smalle** was born between 1620 and 1625 in Bloomingdale, Passaic, NJ ¹ and died in 1713 in Truro, Barnstable, MA about age 93.

Descendants of Edward Smale

General Notes: Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

Francis Smalle, oldest son of Edward Smale, was born at Bideford, Devonshire, England, between 1620 and 1625. He was baptized at that place in St. Marys Church, October 6 of the last named year.

There is evidence that he was named for Francis Champernowne, a relative of the family. Champernowne, was in turn related to the famous navigators the Raleighs and Gilberts.

Francis

Smalle came to America in about 1635 when he was a lad of twelve or fourteen years and with his father and other early settlers shared the frontier life of the Province of Maine. He was intensely active. He matured under conditions that made him a real frontiersman. He and his father first located at Kittery but by 1643 they had moved up the river to a point "where the Newichawannock river changes its name to the Pascataqua". Here Edward had acquired a homestead of one hundred acres, made a clearing and built a home. This homestead fronted the east side of the river. It was thirty rods wide and extended northeastward to Sturgeon Creek. It was about a mile and three-quarters in length. It appears that Francis and his father lived here until 1647 when Edward Smale sold the homestead.

In later life Francis referred to himself as a planter but he was preeminently a fisherman, a trapper and an Indian trader. He learned the Indian language and was employed by Major Shapleigh and others to negotiate with the Indians. He lived a roving life and established homes in different places.

The earliest written record yet found of him in America is that recorded in the town books of Dover, New Hampshire, which was then part of the Province of Maine, where he paid taxes in 1648.

In about 1652, he was married to Elizabeth, probably Elizabeth Leighton who was born in 1634.

On the 27th day of July 1657, Francis acquired a tract of upland and marshes on and running back from Casco Bay in what is now known as the township of Falmouth. For this land he bound himself to pay yearly to the Indian Chief during the chief's life, one trading coat and one gallon of liquor.

The name applied to this tract of land is Capisic which is an Indian word meaning net-fishing-place. Doubtlessly Francis had been fishing in Casco Bay for some time. Casco Bay was famous for its sturgeon fisheries and perhaps Francis Smalle had helped to make it so. The land he acquired extended from Casco river to what is now known as Cumberland Mills in Westbrook. Here Francis made a clearing, built a house and improved the land.

In addition to carrying on his fishing interests, Francis trapped for furs and traded with the Indians. In 1659 he removed his family from Falmouth to the island of Sebascoadegan the largest island in Casco Bay, where he had previously established a trading post. This was truly a wilderness and there the family lived for more than a year and it was there that their third child, Francis Jr., was born.

Due to Smalles early residence there, the island was commonly called Smalle's Island. The place where he lived and where he kept his fishing boats is still known as Smalle's Point and Smalls Point Harbor. This area is now a summer resort for the city dwellers who live down the New England coast. After a year of residence on the island Francis and his family returned to Falmouth.

Descendants of Edward Smale

Another trading post early established by Francis was near the place where the Big Ossipee River empties into the Saco. This post was about thirty miles due west from his home in Falmouth. Here he had built a cabin and carried on his trapping for furs and trading with the Indians. Francis was very much at home in the wilderness.

During this period Francis' ventures had not proven financially fortunate and by 1662 he was in debt to one John Phillips to the amount of "two hundred fortie pounds - 7S. 5d." To settle this obligation he bound himself to turn over to George Mountjoy the son-in-law of Phillips, all the debts then owing him by the Indians and along with it all other moneys he could spare until the total amount "shall be fullie satisfied".

Francis continued his life of hunting, trapping, and fishing while the family lived at Falmouth and later in Kittery. Much of his time was spent at his wilderness trading post known by the name of Ossipee and it was while engaged in this work that one of the most interesting experiences in Francis' life took place.

During the summer of 1668, as was his custom, Francis sold goods to the Indians on credit for which they were to pay in furs during the fall trapping season. By this summer's transactions the Indians had become considerably indebted to Smalle and as the time of payment drew near some of the less responsible and more heavily indebted of the tribe decided it would be easier to kill Smalle than to pay him. They planned to fire his house during the night and shoot him when he sought to escape. Captain Sandy, the chief of the tribe, was very friendly to Smalle and secretly told him of the plans and advised him to flee for his life. Smalle was not sure whether the chief was telling him the truth or merely trying to scare him away, but thinking it wise, he left his cabin on the appointed November night and spent the long chilling hours in some pines on a hill nearby. As dawn approached, flames shot up from his burning cabin. Smalle was now certain of the Indians' treachery and with all speed fled to the white man's settlement.

The chief Nick Sumbe, who was called Captain Sandy by the English, followed Smalle and to settle the trouble deeded the entire Ossipee tract to him, beginning at the Great Ossipee River and extending south beyond the Little Ossipee. The boundary lines of this tract were somewhat indefinite but it included an area of about twenty miles square or some 256,000 acres. This was the largest land transfer ever to be made to a single person in the Province or State of Maine, and probably no deed ever executed in this state was the cause of so many heartaches and law suits as this conveyance from the Indian to Smalle.

As Francis grew older he spent more of his time at Kittery where his family was living. In 1669 he deeded half of his Ossipee tract to his old time friend Major Shapleigh and still later in 1711 seems to have deeded the whole tract to his son Samuel. For a time during his residence at Kittery he was interested in the fishing trade at the Isle of Shoals, some nine miles south of Kittery, because in June 1673 "he brought action in court at Dover against Andrew Newcomb 'for withholding the hull of a fishing shallop'". Later as more years were added to Smalle's life he found the fishing business to be less profitable, his contentions with the Indians more troublesome and the hardships of frontier life less bearable. Becoming discouraged, Francis removed his son Daniel to Plymouth Colony where he had previously visited his kinsman John Smaley and John's children. Here again he worked as a fisherman and called himself a "Fisherman" as late as 1712.

Under date of October 31, 1712, Francis Smalle appears to have made a third deed transferring his Ossipee tract of land. This time the deed transferred the land to his son Daniel with whom he and his wife were spending the last years of their lives. It was later charged that this deed was spurious and those who so declared stated that Francis Smalle would have signed his name, not affixed a mark as was the case. Mrs. Dyer, granddaughter of Francis and daughter of Daniel, explained this failure to sign the deed by testifying that in his last years he was sorely afflicted with palsy "so bad in his hands that he was not able of

Descendants of Edward Smale

himself to hold a cole (coal) of fire to his pipe ... or to write his name".

In 1713, Francis Smalle died at Truro Cape Cod, rich in years and richer in experience. His frontier life had developed a rugged constitution and he was nearly ninety years of age at this time of his departure. Just where he is buried at what time he died, we can only surmise from the facts thus far related.

The Ossipee Tract

As already stated, Francis Smale was said to have made three deeds involving the Ossipee Tract. By the first one which he made in 1669, he transferred one half of the tract to his good friend Major Shapleigh. The genuineness of this deed was never questioned but it was not recorded until July 6, 1773.

By the second deed Francis appears to have deeded the whole tract to his son Samuel. This deed was purported to have been made in 1711 but its genuineness was seriously questioned. Samuel was at that time living in Maine and he and his descendants continued to live in that area. The deed was not recorded until August 28, 1773, more than sixty years after it was made.

The third deed was one made at Truro, Massachusetts in 1712 and its genuineness was also questioned. By this deed Francis transferred all his Ossipee tract to his son Daniel with whom he and his wife were then living. This deed was recorded in Maine, June 24, 1713, less than a year after it was made.

At the time these deeds were executed, wilderness land was plentiful and cheap. Anyone who cared to go a reasonable distance from the settled centers could acquire all the land he could use for a small price. The recording of the deeds was frequently delayed for many years. These facts may be used to explain the long delay in recording two of the deeds for the Ossipee tract.

It was many years after the death of Francis Smalle and indeed after the death of his children before any serious effort was made to establish ownership to these lands by those to whom it had been deeded. During the decade beginning 1770, the heirs of all three claimants moved in on the tract. The heirs of both Samuel and Daniell recognized the right of the Shapleigh heirs to their one-half of the tract which was assigned them along its southern and western part, but they contended bitterly with each other for the other half. Both sides insisted that the deed by which the other claimed the land were spurious and the courts first decided in favor of one and then the other. As one studies the records from unprejudiced and disinterested viewpoint he still wonders who had the legal claim to the Smalle half of the Ossipee tract.

Following the Revolutionary War all this Maine territory was incorporated as a part of the state of Massachusetts. In 1781 the general Court at Boston appointed a committee of five men to work out a just settlement of the conflicting land claims of those insisting on the ownership of the lands in the interior of Maine. The conflicting Smalle claims were only one of the many that needed settlement. This committee found its tasks extremely difficult but did its best to compromise and adjust the claims of the contenders.

The Smalle claims seeded the most difficult to adjust and there were many court actions between the descendants of Samuel and the descendants of Daniel. Finally in ca 1783 the legislature awarded the legal title to the descendants of Samuel but the descendants of both sides continued to live and to establish ownership on the tract.

This Ossipee tract of land is now for the most part included in the modern township of

Descendants of Edward Smale

Limington and Cornish and many of the residents of these two townships are the descendants of the Samuel and Daniel Smale families. The old animosities are forgotten and each year in August a great family reunion is held of the descendants of Francis Smale who gather upon the sunny hillside at "Old Dundee" to do honor to the "Great Francis Smale", the first white man to enter upon Ossipee soil.

Our particular line of the family descends from a third son of Francis Smale by the name of Benjamin, and our ancestors were not involved in the struggle for the ownership in the famous tract of land deeded to Francis Smale by Captain Sandy, the Indian Chief.

Source: Lloyd Cunningham Ged File

Francis first lived with father at Kittery. By 1643 they had moved up river where his father acquired a homestead of 100 acres, living there until his father sold the homestead in 1647. He paid taxes in Dover, New Hampshire (then part of Maine) in 1648. In July 1657 he acquired a tract of upland and marshes running back from Casco Bay in what is now known as the town of Falmouth. For this land he bound himself to pay yearly to the Indian chief during the chief's life, plus one trading coat and one gallon of liquor.

Francis referred to himself as a planter, but was preeminently a fisherman, trapper and Indian trader. He learned the Indian language and was employed by Major Shapleigh and others to negotiate with the Indians. He lived a roving life and established homes in different areas.

With his occupation gone, tired of fighting Indians, and troubled with conflicting claims in his land speculations, he left Maine for Eastham on Cape Cod in Mass. Here he probably engaged in fishing for a time, as in 1712 he still called himself a fisherman. In 1713, in a conversation with Squire Pain, the leading lawyer of Truro, he said that his son Edward was dead, his son Francis was dead, his son Samuel was living at his home place in Maine, his son Benjamin had moved to Connecticut, and his son Daniel had maintained him and his wife Elizabeth in Truro for seven years, and must maintain them as long as they lived. For this care, he left the bulk of his estate to Daniel.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was baptized at St. Mary's Church on 6 Oct 1625 in Bideford, , Devonshire, England¹
- He immigrated in 1635 to Plymouth, Plymouth, MA.
- He worked as a Frontiersman and a Fisherman.

Francis married **Elizabeth Leighton** in 1652. Elizabeth was born in 1634.

Noted events in their marriage were:

- Alt. Marriage: Alt. Marriage, Abt 1652.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 23 M i. **Edward Smale** was born between 1652 and 1653.
- + 24 F ii. **Mary Smale** was born in 1656.
- + 25 M iii. **Francis Smale Junior** was born between 1659 and 1660 in Sebascoadegan Island In Casco Bay.
- + 26 M iv. **Benjamin Smalley Sr** was born in 1660 in Great Sebascoadegan, , ME and died on 4 Jun 1721 in Lebanon, , CT at age 61.

Descendants of Edward Smale

- + 27 M v. **Samuel Smalle** was born between 1665 and 1670.
- + 28 M vi. **Daniel Smalle** was born between 1667 and 1674.
- + 29 F vii. **Alice Smalle** was born after 1674.
- + 30 F viii. **Elizabeth Smalle** was born after 1675.
- + 31 M ix. **Benjamin Smalley**¹ was born between 1664 and 1670 in Falmouth, Cumberland, ME ¹ and died on 4 Jun 1721 in Lebanon, New London, CT ¹ about age 57.

9. **Elizabeth Smalle** was born about 1627 and was buried on 27 Dec 1635 in Bideford, , Devonshire, England.

Death Notes: She died at an early age.

Noted events in her life were:

- She has conflicting birth information of Abt 1632.
- She was baptized on 6 Jul 1627 in Bideford, , Devonshire, England.
- Alt. Baptism: 10 Oct 1632, Bideford, , Devonshire, England.

10. **Mary Smalle** was born about 1629.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was baptized on 5 May 1629 in Bideford, , Devonshire, England.

11. **Edmond Smalle** was born about 1630.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was baptized on 2 Mar 1630 in Bideford, , Devonshire, England.

12. **William Smalle** was born about 1634.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was baptized on 4 Feb 1634 in Bideford, , Devonshire, England.

Fourth Generation (Great-Grandchildren)

13. **Benjamin Smalley.**

Benjamin married.

A child from this marriage was:

- + 32 M i. **Deacon Joseph Smalley** was born about 1712 in Lebanon, New London, CT and died on 27 Nov 1783 in Norwich, Windsor, VT ¹ about age 71.

14. **Hannah Snow** was born on 26 Aug 1670 in Eastham, Barnstable, MA.

15. **Mary Snow** was born on 10 Mar 1672 in Eastham, Barnstable, MA.

16. **Abigail Snow** was born on 14 Oct 1673 in Eastham, Barnstable, MA.

Descendants of Edward Smale

17. **Rebecca Snow** was born on 23 Jul 1676 in Eastham, Barnstable, MA and died on 31 Aug 1753 in Salisbury, Litchfield, CT at age 77.

General Notes: Mayflower Descendant

Rebecca married **John Porter** in Hebron, Tolland, CT.

Rebecca next married **Benjamin Smalley Sr**, son of **Francis Smalle** and **Elizabeth Leighton**, about 1694 in Eastham, Barnstable, MA. Benjamin was born in 1660 in Great Sebascoadegan, , ME and died on 4 Jun 1721 in Lebanon, , CT at age 61.

General Notes: Our branch of the family will be primarily interested in Benjamin, the fourth child of Francis Smalle and his wife Elizabeth. Benjamin was born in Maine, probably at Great Sebascoadegan ca 1665. He grew to manhood in the forests of Maine where fishing, lumbering, and shipbuilding were the primary occupations. How Benjamin spent his youth amid the frontier environment can only be conjectured. Educational facilities were meager; the children during their residence in Kittery, being sent on weekdays to the log meeting house in Berwick where they were taught the common branches. One writer states that by this time the fisheries were not what they had been and that 'getting out lumber, masts, and shingles was about the first business to put a stamp of real progress on the country.' Most of the sons of Francis were workers in wood and were employed in Dover at the 'mast-yard' building bridges, etc. They were classified as carpenters.

In young manhood Benjamin left Maine and went to Eastham on Cape Cod. Whether he went with his father, younger brother Daniel, or before or afterward, we are not told. About 1694 he married Rebecca Snow, the granddaughter of John Smalley. Tradition indicates that she was his second cousin but of this we are not certain. We do know that the marriage of this worthy couple united the blood stream of the two immigrant Smale men, John and Edward, and thereby enriched our lineage.

Benjamin Smale and his young wife Rebecca lived at Eastham for several years. It was here that their first three children were born. In 1701 they removed to Truro farther up the cape where Rebecca's parents had earlier acquired land. Here their next four children came to them. In the town records for 1710 of this place, Benjamin and his brother Daniel were mentioned as among the first that owned cattle in the town. These they probably brought with them from Kittery. "Benjamin Smale was a selectman of Truro in 1710 and one of seven male members of the church there when it was founded, November 1, 1711." The following year, Benjamin bought 375 acres of land in Lebanon, Connecticut, and the family removed to that state. While living there this family was increased to ten. He died at Lebanon before June 4, 1721. Rebecca died at the home of her son Benjamin Jr. at Salisbury, Connecticut August 31, 1753.

After her husband's death she married John Porter of Hebron, Connecticut, but there were no children.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 33 F i. **Hannah Smalley** was born on 25 Nov 1695 in Eastham, Barnstable, MA.
- + 34 F ii. **Rebecca Smalley** was born on 27 Apr 1697 in Eastham, Barnstable, MA.
- + 35 M iii. **Benjamin Smalley Jr.** was born on 23 Jan 1701 in Eastham, Barnstable, MA.
- + 36 M iv. **Ensign Benjamin Smalley** was born on 15 Oct 1702 in Truro, Barnstable, MA.
- + 37 F v. **Mary Smalley II** was born on 15 Mar 1705 in Truro, Barnstable, MA.
- + 38 M vi. **James "Captain" Smalley** was born on 28 Oct 1707 in Truro, Barnstable, MA.

Descendants of Edward Smale

- + 39 F vii. **Phebe Smalley** was born on 13 Dec 1709 in Truro, Barnstable, MA.
- + 40 M viii. **Francis Smalley II** was born about 1714.
- + 41 F ix. **Elizabeth Smalley II** was born in 1716.
- + 42 M x. **Deacon Joseph Smalley** was born about 1712 in Lebanon, New London, CT and died on 27 Nov 1783 in Norwich, Windsor, VT¹ about age 71.

Rebecca next married **Benjamin Smalley**,¹ son of **Francis Smalle** and **Elizabeth Leighton**, about 1694 in Eastham, Barnstable, MA.¹ Benjamin was born between 1664 and 1670 in Falmouth, Cumberland, ME¹ and died on 4 Jun 1721 in Lebanon, New London, CT about age 57.¹

General Notes: Source: Lloyd Cunningham Ged File

Benjamin was in Eastham until 1701, when he moved to Truro located near the tip of Cape Cod. He was appointed to the committee to "look after all such men as shall come from other parts to fetch sedge from the meadows at Eastern Harbor, and to make them pay 6 shilling a sloop-load, which money shall be improved for the use of the ministry at Pamet (later called Truro)". He was also charged to look after such persons as shall set up whale-houses, or other houses upon any of the common or undivided lands belonging to Pamet, or that shall cut wood or timber upon the same, and to agree with them for the term of their voyages, for not less than 1 shilling per man, or otherwise to warn them to depart off said land. Benjamin was a Selectman of Truro in 1710, and one of the seven males in the Church when it was founded in 1 Nov 1711.

On 26 Mar 1711-12 he bought 375 acres of land in Lebanon, CT. He also purchased land in the northern part of the town (now Columbia). He later sold half of this land in Lebanon to his brother Daniel Smalley of Truro, MA on 14 Mar 1712/13. His father-in-law John Snow accompanied him to Lebanon and also bought land, but it is believed he did not move to Lebanon with his family. Benjamin and his neighbors drew up a petition 29 Feb 1714-15 in which they requested they be allowed to establish a new Church. On this petition his name appears as "Bebjm Small". On later records his name was spelled "Smalley". After his death, his wife Rebecca removed to Salisbury, CT and resided at the home of her son, Benjamin, where she later remarried.

A child from this marriage was:

- + 43 M i. **Deacon Joseph Smalley** was born about 1712 in Lebanon, New London, CT and died on 27 Nov 1783 in Norwich, Windsor, VT¹ about age 71.

- 18. **John Snow** was born on 3 May 1678 in Eastham, Barnstable, MA.
- 19. **Isaac Snow** was born on 10 Aug 1683 in Eastham, Barnstable, MA.
- 20. **Lydia Snow** was born on 29 Sep 1685 in Eastham, Barnstable, MA.
- 21. **Elisha Snow** was born on 10 Jan 1687 in Eastham, Barnstable, MA.
- 22. **Phebe Snow** was born on 27 Jun 1689 in Eastham, Barnstable, MA.
- 23. **Edward Smalle** was born between 1652 and 1653.
- 24. **Mary Smalle** was born in 1656.
- 25. **Francis Smalle Junior** was born between 1659 and 1660 in Sebascoadegan Island In Casco Bay.

Descendants of Edward Smale

26. Benjamin Smalley Sr was born in 1660 in Great Sebasceadegan, , ME and died on 4 Jun 1721 in Lebanon, , CT at age 61.

General Notes: Our branch of the family will be primarily interested in Benjamin, the fourth child of Francis Smalle and his wife Elizabeth. Benjamin was born in Maine, probably at Great Sebasceadegan ca 1665. He grew to manhood in the forests of Maine where fishing, lumbering, and shipbuilding were the primary occupations. How Benjamin spent his youth amid the frontier environment can only be conjectured. Educational facilities were meager; the children during their residence in Kittery, being sent on weekdays to the log meeting house in Berwick where they were taught the common branches. One writer states that by this time the fisheries were not what they had been and that 'getting out lumber, masts, and shingles was about the first business to put a stamp of real progress on the country.' Most of the sons of Francis were workers in wood and were employed in Dover at the 'mast-yard' building bridges, etc. They were classified as carpenters.

In young manhood Benjamin left Maine and went to Eastham on Cape Cod. Whether he went with his father, younger brother Daniel, or before or afterward, we are not told. About 1694 he married Rebecca Snow, the granddaughter of John Smalley. Tradition indicates that she was his second cousin but of this we are not certain. We do know that the marriage of this worthy couple united the blood stream of the two immigrant Smale men, John and Edward, and thereby enriched our lineage.

Benjamin Smale and his young wife Rebecca lived at Eastham for several years. It was here that their first three children were born. In 1701 they removed to Truro farther up the cape where Rebecca's parents had earlier acquired land. Here their next four children came to them. In the town records for 1710 of this place, Benjamin and his brother Daniel were mentioned as among the first that owned cattle in the town. These they probably brought with them from Kittery. "Benjamin Smale was a selectman of Truro in 1710 and one of seven male members of the church there when it was founded, November 1, 1711." The following year, Benjamin bought 375 acres of land in Lebanon, Connecticut, and the family removed to that state. While living there this family was increased to ten. He died at Lebanon before June 4, 1721. Rebecca died at the home of her son Benjamin Jr. at Salisbury, Connecticut August 31, 1753.

After her husband's death she married John Porter of Hebron, Connecticut, but there were no children.

Benjamin married **Rebecca Snow**, daughter of **John Snow** and **Mary Smalley**, about 1694 in Eastham, Barnstable, MA. Rebecca was born on 23 Jul 1676 in Eastham, Barnstable, MA and died on 31 Aug 1753 in Salisbury, Litchfield, CT at age 77.

General Notes: Mayflower Descendant

(Duplicate Line. See Person 17 on Page 14)

27. Samuel Smalle was born between 1665 and 1670.

28. Daniel Smalle was born between 1667 and 1674.

29. Alice Smalle was born after 1674.

30. Elizabeth Smalle was born after 1675.

31. Benjamin Smalley¹ was born between 1664 and 1670 in Falmouth, Cumberland, ME ¹ and died on 4 Jun 1721 in Lebanon, New London, CT ¹ about age 57.

General Notes: Source: Lloyd Cunningham Ged File

Descendants of Edward Smale

Benjamin was in Eastham until 1701, when he moved to Truro located near the tip of Cape Cod. He was appointed to the committee to "look after all such men as shall come from other parts to fetch sedge from the meadows at Eastern Harbor, and to make them pay 6 shilling a sloop-load, which money shall be improved for the use of the ministry at Pamet (later called Truro)". He was also charged to look after such persons as shall set up whale-houses, or other houses upon any of the common or undivided lands belonging to Pamet, or that shall cut wood or timber upon the same, and to agree with them for the term of their voyages, for not less than 1 shilling per man, or otherwise to warn them to depart off said land. Benjamin was a Selectman of Truro in 1710, and one of the seven males in the Church when it was founded in 1 Nov 1711.

On 26 Mar 1711-12 he bought 375 acres of land in Lebanon, CT. He also purchased land in the northern part of the town (now Columbia). He later sold half of this land in Lebanon to his brother Daniel Smalley of Truro, MA on 14 Mar 1712/13. His father-in-law John Snow accompanied him to Lebanon and also bought land, but it is believed he did not move to Lebanon with his family. Benjamin and his neighbors drew up a petition 29 Feb 1714-15 in which they requested they be allowed to establish a new Church. On this petition his name appears as "Bebjm Small". On later records his name was spelled "Smalley". After his death, his wife Rebecca removed to Salisbury, CT and resided at the home of her son, Benjamin, where she later remarried.

Benjamin married **Rebecca Snow**, daughter of **John Snow** and **Mary Smalley**, about 1694 in Eastham, Barnstable, MA.¹ Rebecca was born on 23 Jul 1676 in Eastham, Barnstable, MA and died on 31 Aug 1753 in Salisbury, Litchfield, CT at age 77.

General Notes: Mayflower Descendant

(Duplicate Line. See Person 17 on Page 15)

Fifth Generation (Great Great-Grandchildren)

32. Deacon Joseph Smalley was born about 1712 in Lebanon, New London, CT and died on 27 Nov 1783 in Norwich, Windsor, VT ¹ about age 71. Other names for Joseph were Deacon, and Joseph Smalley. ¹

General Notes: Source: Lloyd Cunningham Ged File

Joseph came to Kent in Litchfield County, CT sometime after he sold his farm in Lebanon 29 Mar 1740. On 13 Jul 1754 they sold their share of Jacob Ordway's land in Windham (his wife's father). They were members of The Society of East Greenwich in the town of Kent in 1756. They removed to Norwich, Vermont in 1770, the year Joseph was first listed as a voter. He was elected Selectman in 1771 and a member of the "Committee of Safety" in 1777. He was also a Deacon of the Church. Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

As already stated, Benjamin Smalley and his wife Rebecca were parents of ten children. It would be interesting to follow the life of each of this large family, but such an undertaking would go quite beyond our present purpose.

The eighth child of Benjamin and Rebecca was called Joseph. He was born ca 1712 at Lebanon, Connecticut. When he was nine years old, his father died. Joseph inherited 26 pounds and 4 shillings from his father's quite large estate. This was a considerable inheritance for those times. Joseph grew to maturity here and October 31, 1734 he was married to Jemima Ordway who was born December 11, 1715, daughter of Jacob b. 1889/90 and Rebecca (Wright) Ordway, b 1692.

For a time after their marriage Joseph and Jemima made their home at Lebanon where they owned land. It was here that two or possibly three of their oldest children were born. By

Descendants of Edward Smale

1742 that had removed to Kent, Connecticut where their other five children joined the family.

Still later, Deacon Joseph removed with his family to Norwich, Vermont where he was a voter in 1770, a selectman in 1771 and held many other important offices. He was a member of the Committee of Safety, and Deacon in the Church. The family were prominent in Norwich where he died November 27, 1783 and his wife died in 1788.

Joseph married.

A child from this marriage was:

- + 44 M i. **Deacon Francis Smalley** was born in Oct 1744 in Kent, Litchfield, CT and died after 1811 in Norwich, Windsor, VT after age 66.

Joseph married **Jemima Ordway**, daughter of **Jacob Ordway** and **Rebecca Wright**, on 31 Oct 1783 in Lebanon, New London, CT.¹ Jemima was born on 11 Dec 1715 in Lebanon, , CT and died on 8 Jan 1788 in Norwich, Windsor, VT at age 72.¹

Noted events in their marriage were:

- Alt. Marriage: Alt. Marriage, 31 Oct 1734, Lebanon, , CT.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 45 M i. **Deacon Francis Smalley** was born in Oct 1744 in Kent, Litchfield, CT and died after 1811 in Norwich, Windsor, VT after age 66.
- + 46 F ii. **Anne Smalley** was born on 19 Jan 1737 in Lebanon, , CT.
- + 47 M iii. **Elijah Smalley** was born about 1738 in Lebanon, , CT.
- + 48 M iv. **Elisha Smalley** was born about 1740 in Lebanon, , CT Or Kent, , CT.
- + 49 M v. **Joseph Smalley** was born about 1742 in Kent, Litchfield, CT.
- + 50 M vi. **James Smalley** was born about 1743 in Kent, Litchfield, CT.
- + 51 F vii. **Rebecca Smalley** was born BET 3 AND 5 FEB 1744/45 in Kent, Litchfield, CT.
- + 52 F viii. **Jemima Smalley** was born about 1748 in Kent, Litchfield, CT.

33. **Hannah Smalley** was born on 25 Nov 1695 in Eastham, Barnstable, MA.

34. **Rebecca Smalley** was born on 27 Apr 1697 in Eastham, Barnstable, MA.

35. **Benjamin Smalley Jr.** was born on 23 Jan 1701 in Eastham, Barnstable, MA.

Death Notes: He died at an early age.

36. **Ensign Benjamin Smalley** was born on 15 Oct 1702 in Truro, Barnstable, MA.

37. **Mary Smalley II** was born on 15 Mar 1705 in Truro, Barnstable, MA.

38. **James "Captain" Smalley** was born on 28 Oct 1707 in Truro, Barnstable, MA. Another name for James was Captain.

39. **Phebe Smalley** was born on 13 Dec 1709 in Truro, Barnstable, MA.

Descendants of Edward Smale

40. Francis Smalley II was born about 1714.

41. Elizabeth Smalley II was born in 1716.

42. Deacon Joseph Smalley was born about 1712 in Lebanon, New London, CT and died on 27 Nov 1783 in Norwich, Windsor, VT ¹ about age 71. Other names for Joseph were Deacon, and Joseph Smalley. ¹

General Notes: Source: Lloyd Cunningham Ged File

Joseph came to Kent in Litchfield County, CT sometime after he sold his farm in Lebanon 29 Mar 1740. On 13 Jul 1754 they sold their share of Jacob Ordway's land in Windham (his wife's father). They were members of The Society of East Greenwich in the town of Kent in 1756. They removed to Norwich, Vermont in 1770, the year Joseph was first listed as a voter. He was elected Selectman in 1771 and a member of the "Committee of Safety" in 1777. He was also a Deacon of the Church. Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

As already stated, Benjamin Smalley and his wife Rebecca were parents of ten children. It would be interesting to follow the life of each of this large family, but such an undertaking would go quite beyond our present purpose.

The eighth child of Benjamin and Rebecca was called Joseph. He was born ca 1712 at Lebanon, Connecticut. When he was nine years old, his father died. Joseph inherited 26 pounds and 4 shillings from his father's quite large estate. This was a considerable inheritance for those times. Joseph grew to maturity here and October 31, 1734 he was married to Jemima Ordway who was born December 11, 1715, daughter of Jacob b. 1889/90 and Rebecca (Wright) Ordway, b 1692.

For a time after their marriage Joseph and Jemima made their home at Lebanon where they owned land. It was here that two or possibly three of their oldest children were born. By 1742 that had removed to Kent, Connecticut where their other five children joined the family.

Still later, Deacon Joseph removed with his family to Norwich, Vermont where he was a voter in 1770, a selectman in 1771 and held many other important offices. He was a member of the Committee of Safety, and Deacon in the Church. The family were prominent in Norwich where he died November 27, 1783 and his wife died in 1788.

Joseph married.

(Duplicate Line. See Person 32 on Page 17)

43. Deacon Joseph Smalley was born about 1712 in Lebanon, New London, CT and died on 27 Nov 1783 in Norwich, Windsor, VT ¹ about age 71. Other names for Joseph were Deacon, and Joseph Smalley. ¹

General Notes: Source: Lloyd Cunningham Ged File

Joseph came to Kent in Litchfield County, CT sometime after he sold his farm in Lebanon 29 Mar 1740. On 13 Jul 1754 they sold their share of Jacob Ordway's land in Windham (his wife's father). They were members of The Society of East Greenwich in the town of Kent in 1756. They removed to Norwich, Vermont in 1770, the year Joseph was first listed as a voter. He was elected Selectman in 1771 and a member of the "Committee of Safety" in 1777. He was also a Deacon of the Church. Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

As already stated, Benjamin Smalley and his wife Rebecca were parents of ten children. It

Descendants of Edward Smale

would be interesting to follow the life of each of this large family, but such an undertaking would go quite beyond our present purpose.

The eighth child of Benjamin and Rebecca was called Joseph. He was born ca 1712 at Lebanon, Connecticut. When he was nine years old, his father died. Joseph inherited 26 pounds and 4 shillings from his father's quite large estate. This was a considerable inheritance for those times. Joseph grew to maturity here and October 31, 1734 he was married to Jemima Ordway who was born December 11, 1715, daughter of Jacob b. 1689/90 and Rebecca (Wright) Ordway, b 1692.

For a time after their marriage Joseph and Jemima made their home at Lebanon where they owned land. It was here that two or possibly three of their oldest children were born. By 1742 that had removed to Kent, Connecticut where their other five children joined the family.

Still later, Deacon Joseph removed with his family to Norwich, Vermont where he was a voter in 1770, a selectman in 1771 and held many other important offices. He was a member of the Committee of Safety, and Deacon in the Church. The family were prominent in Norwich where he died November 27, 1783 and his wife died in 1788.

Joseph married.

(Duplicate Line. See Person 32 on Page 17)

Sixth Generation (3rd Great-Grandchildren)

44. Deacon Francis Smalley was born in Oct 1744 in Kent, Litchfield, CT and died after 1811 in Norwich, Windsor, VT after age 66. Other names for Francis were Deacon, and Francis Smalley. ¹

General Notes: Source: Our Family Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

Deacon Francis Smalley was born at Kent, Connecticut and baptized October 1744. He later removed with his parents to Norwich, Vermont where he spent the rest of his life. He married Sarah Hutchinson, daughter of Samuel and Jemima (Durham) Hutchinson, November 17, 1767 at Norwich. She died March 29, 1780, leaving five little children and it is through one of these that we trace our lineage.

Deacon Francis was one of the leading men at Norwich. He held practically all of the town offices and was a man of substance.

He was soldier in the Revolution. From the Vermont Revolution Rolls we learn that he was a member of Captain Bush's and Boardman's Co. in 1777, "To assist the Shatford people in the retreat", a member of Captain Bush's Co. "When the enemy came to Royalton" in 1780; of Captain Bush's Co. "In guarding and scouting at Stratford at times of alarm at Newbury" in 1780; a member of Captain Joshua Hazen's Co. in 1781 and a member of Captain Timothy Brush's Co. "At the time the enemy came to Peacham". Reference: Vermont Revolutionary Rolls p 21, 257, 282, 295, and 356

It is through the service of Deacon Francis Smalley that his descendants are privileged to become Daughters or Sons of the American Revolution.

He died at Norwich after 1811.

For his second wife Deacon Francis Smalley married Rachael Woodward, July 6, 1780, by whom he had four children. After her death he was married again, this time to Mary Wright. These subsequent marriages are here recorded because they are an integral part of the life of Deacon Francis although they do not particularly concern those who are descended from

Descendants of Edward Smale

the children of his first wife.

Source: National Society of the Daughters of the American Revolution Volume 151
Francis Smalley served as a private in the Vermont troops under Captains Bush, Hazen and Brush. He died in Norwich,...

Source: Lloyd Cunningham Ged File

Francis came to Norwich, Vermont from Connecticut as a young man with his parents, where he spent the rest of his life. He was a Deacon in the Church and one of the leading men of Norwich. Active in public affairs, he held several town offices and was a man of substance. He was also a soldier in the Revolution, a member of Captains Bush and Boardman's Company in 1777.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was baptized in Oct 1744 in Kent, Litchfield, CT.
- Military: Colonial Army, Revolutionary War, 1777.¹

Francis married **Sarah Hutchinson**, daughter of **Samuel Hutchinson Senior** and **Jemima Dunham**, on 17 Nov 1767 in Norwich, Windsor, VT. Sarah was born on 29 Mar 1750¹ and died on 29 Mar 1780 in Norwich, Windsor, VT at age 30.

Noted events in their marriage were:

- Alt. Marriage: Alt. Marriage, 1767.
- Alt. Marriage: Alt. Marriage, 17 Nov 1767, Norwich, Windsor, VT.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 53 F i. **Vine "Vina" Smalley** was born on 4 Apr 1769 and died on 16 Sep 1775 at age 6.
- + 54 F ii. **Thirza Smalley** was born on 8 May 1771 and died in 1861 at age 90.
- + 55 F iii. **Sarah Smalley** was born on 29 Mar 1773 and died in Sep 1775 at age 2.
- + 56 M iv. **Raphael Smalley** was born on 23 Nov 1777.
- + 57 M v. **Abel Edwin Smalley**¹ was born on 13 Aug 1772 in Norwich, Windsor, VT, died on 21 Nov 1857 in Hyde Park, Lamoille, VT, at age 85, and was buried in , , VT.

Francis next married **Rachael Woodward**, daughter of **Henry Woodward** and **Mary King**, on 6 Jul 1780. Rachael was born on 16 Oct 1747 in Coventry, Tolland, CT.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 58 F i. **Verona "Vina" Smalley** was born on 29 Mar 1781.
- + 59 F ii. **Cynthia Smalley** was born on 3 Jun 1783.
- + 60 M iii. **Francis Smalley** was born on 25 Nov 1785 and died on 8 Jun 1857 at age 71.
- + 61 F iv. **Sally S. Smalley** was born on 14 Mar 1788.
- + 62 F v. **Ruby Smalley** was born on 10 Apr 1795.

Descendants of Edward Smale

+ 63 U vi. **Alpha Smalley** was born on 12 Aug 1803.

Francis next married **Mary Wright** in 1811.

45. Deacon Francis Smalley was born in Oct 1744 in Kent, Litchfield, CT and died after 1811 in Norwich, Windsor, VT after age 66. Other names for Francis were Deacon, and Francis Smalley. ¹

General Notes: Source: Our Family Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

Deacon Francis Smalley was born at Kent, Connecticut and baptized October 1744. He later removed with his parents to Norwich, Vermont where he spent the rest of his life. He married Sarah Hutchinson, daughter of Samuel and Jemima (Durham) Hutchinson, November 17, 1767 at Norwich. She died March 29, 1780, leaving five little children and it is through one of these that we trace our lineage.

Deacon Francis was one of the leading men at Norwich. He held practically all of the town offices and was a man of substance.

He was soldier in the Revolution. From the Vermont Revolution Rolls we learn that he was a member of Captain Bush's and Boardman's Co. in 1777, "To assist the Shatford people in the retreat", a member of Captain Bush's Co. "When the enemy came to Royalton" in 1780; of Captain Bush's Co. "In guarding and scouting at Stratford at times of alarm at Newbury" in 1780; a member of Captain Joshua Hazen's Co. in 1781 and a member of Captain Timothy Brush's Co. "At the time the enemy came to Peacham". Reference: Vermont Revolutionary Rolls p 21, 257, 282, 295, and 356

It is through the service of Deacon Francis Smalley that his descendants are privileged to become Daughters or Sons of the American Revolution.

He died at Norwich after 1811.

For his second wife Deacon Francis Smalley married Rachael Woodward, July 6, 1780, by whom he had four children. After her death he was married again, this time to Mary Wright. These subsequent marriages are here recorded because they are an integral part of the life of Deacon Francis although they do not particularly concern those who are descended from the children of his first wife.

Source: National Society of the Daughters of the American Revolution Volume 151
Francis Smalley served as a private in the Vermont troops under Captains Bush, Hazen and Brush. He died in Norwich,...

Source: Lloyd Cunningham Ged File

Francis came to Norwich, Vermont from Connecticut as a young man with his parents, where he spent the rest of his life. He was a Deacon in the Church and one of the leading men of Norwich. Active in public affairs, he held several town offices and was a man of substance. He was also a soldier in the Revolution, a member of Captains Bush and Boardman's Company in 1777.

Descendants of Edward Smale

Noted events in his life were:

- He was baptized in Oct 1744 in Kent, Litchfield, CT.
- Military: Colonial Army, Revolutionary War, 1777.¹

Francis married **Sarah Hutchinson**, daughter of **Samuel Hutchinson Senior** and **Jemima Dunham**, on 17 Nov 1767 in Norwich, Windsor, VT. Sarah was born on 29 Mar 1750¹ and died on 29 Mar 1780 in Norwich, Windsor, VT at age 30.

Noted events in their marriage were:

- Alt. Marriage: Alt. Marriage, 1767.
- Alt. Marriage: Alt. Marriage, 17 Nov 1767, Norwich, Windsor, VT.

(Duplicate Line. See Person 44 on Page 20)

46. **Anne Smalley** was born on 19 Jan 1737 in Lebanon, , CT. Another name for Anne was Lucy Ann.

47. **Elijah Smalley** was born about 1738 in Lebanon, , CT.

48. **Elisha Smalley** was born about 1740 in Lebanon, , CT Or Kent, , CT.

General Notes: was at Norwich Vermont for some years.

49. **Joseph Smalley** was born about 1742 in Kent, Litchfield, CT.

50. **James Smalley** was born about 1743 in Kent, Litchfield, CT.

51. **Rebecca Smalley** was born BET 3 AND 5 FEB 1744/45 in Kent, Litchfield, CT.

52. **Jemima Smalley** was born about 1748 in Kent, Litchfield, CT.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was baptized on 26 Feb 1749 in Kent, Litchfield, CT.

Seventh Generation (4th Great-Grandchildren)

53. **Vine "Vina" Smalley** was born on 4 Apr 1769 and died on 16 Sep 1775 at age 6. Another name for Vine was Vina.

54. **Thirza Smalley** was born on 8 May 1771 and died in 1861 at age 90.

55. **Sarah Smalley** was born on 29 Mar 1773 and died in Sep 1775 at age 2.

56. **Raphael Smalley** was born on 23 Nov 1777.

57. **Abel Edwin Smalley**¹ was born on 13 Aug 1772 in Norwich, Windsor, VT, died on 21 Nov 1857 in Hyde Park, Lamoille, VT, at age 85, and was buried in , , VT.

Burial Notes: He is buried in Morris Plaines Cemetery.

General Notes: Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

Abel Edwin Smalley, the fourth child and only son of Deacon Francis and Sarah (Hutchinson)

Descendants of Edward Smale

Smalley, was born August 13, 1775 in Norwich, Vermont and spent most of his life there. On September 27, 1812, he was married to Sarah Allard, then of Norwich but who was born in Rochester, New Hampshire, April 10, 1785.

To this couple six children were born at Norwich, Vermont. In about 1826 the family moved to Hyde Park, Vermont where they spent the rest of their lives. It was in Hyde Park that their seventh and last child, Royal Edwin, was born. Our interest centers in this seventh child as he was the grandfather of the present generation.

Abel Edwin died November 2, 1857, at the age of 82 years, 2 months and 8 days. He is buried at Morristown Plaines Cemetery, Vermont.

Sarah Allard, the widow seems to have spent her last years at the home of her youngest son, Royal Edwin. She was blind for some time before her death. In her last sickness her son was lifting her and while doing so said, "Mother, your troubles will soon be over." Her response was, "Yes, but life is sweet." She died February 12, 1866.

Noted events in his life were:

- He has conflicting birth information of Alt. Birth and 3 Aug 1775.
- He has conflicting birth information of Alt. Birth, 8 Aug 1775 and Norwich, Windsor, VT.¹

Abel married **Sarah Allard** on 27 Sep 1812 in Norwich, Windsor, VT.¹ Sarah was born on 10 Apr 1785 in Rochester, Strafford, NH and died on 12 Feb 1866 in Hyde Park, Lamoille, VT at age 80.

Noted events in their marriage were:

- Alt. Marriage: Alt. Marriage, 27 Sep 1812, Norwich, Windsor, VT.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 64 M i. **Edwin Allard Smalley** was born on 6 Jul 1813 in Norwich, Windsor, VT and died between 1813 and 1814 in Norwich, Windsor, VT.
- + 65 F ii. **Sarah Smalley** was born on 22 Jun 1816 in Norwich, Windsor, VT.
- + 66 M iii. **Abel Smalley** was born on 6 Jul 1819 in Norwich, Windsor, VT and died on 26 Mar 1848 at age 28.
- + 67 M iv. **Austin Smalley** was born on 29 Dec 1820 and died on 13 Oct 1841 at age 20.
- + 68 F v. **Lovina Smalley** was born on 17 Apr 1823 in Norwich, Windsor, VT.
- + 69 F vi. **Pluma Smalley** was born on 19 Jun 1824 in Norwich, Windsor, VT.
- + 70 M vii. **Royal Edwin Smalley** was born on 29 May 1827 in Hyde Park, Lamoille, VT, died on 1 Sep 1882 in Hyde Park, Lamoille, VT, at age 55, and was buried in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA.

58. **Verona "Vina" Smalley** was born on 29 Mar 1781. Another name for Verona was Vina.

59. **Cynthia Smalley** was born on 3 Jun 1783.

60. **Francis Smalley** was born on 25 Nov 1785 and died on 8 Jun 1857 at age 71.

Noted events in his life were:

- Military: War Of 1812 Captain

Descendants of Edward Smale

61. **Sally S. Smalley** was born on 14 Mar 1788.

62. **Ruby Smalley** was born on 10 Apr 1795.

63. **Alpha Smalley** was born on 12 Aug 1803.

Eighth Generation (5th Great-Grandchildren)

64. **Edwin Allard Smalley** was born on 6 Jul 1813 in Norwich, Windsor, VT and died between 1813 and 1814 in Norwich, Windsor, VT.

65. **Sarah Smalley** was born on 22 Jun 1816 in Norwich, Windsor, VT.

Sarah married **William Bastin** on 8 Jan 1840.

Children from this marriage were:

+ 71 F i. **Amanda Bastin**.

+ 72 F ii. **Agusta Bastin**.

+ 73 F iii. **Serena Bastin**.

+ 74 F iv. **Mary Bastin**.

66. **Abel Smalley** was born on 6 Jul 1819 in Norwich, Windsor, VT and died on 26 Mar 1848 at age 28.

Abel married **Abigail Cleveland**.

A child from this marriage was:

+ 75 F i. **Elmer Smalley**.

67. **Austin Smalley** was born on 29 Dec 1820 and died on 13 Oct 1841 at age 20. The cause of his death was Killed wrestling, broke his back.

68. **Lovina Smalley** was born on 17 Apr 1823 in Norwich, Windsor, VT.

Lovina married **Charles G. Reed** on 12 Jan 1846. Charles was born in 1815 and died in 1894 at age 79.

Children from this marriage were:

+ 76 F i. **Corinias Reed**.

+ 77 M ii. **Henry Reed**.

+ 78 M iii. **Riel Reed**.

+ 79 F iv. **Adora Reed**.

+ 80 M v. **Carlos Reed** was born in 1841 and died in 1863 at age 22.

+ 81 M vi. **David Aurolis Reed** was born in 1852 and died in 1886 at age 34.

69. **Pluma Smalley** was born on 19 Jun 1824 in Norwich, Windsor, VT.

Pluma married **George W. Prior** on 5 Mar 1853. George was born on 14 Jun 1829 and died on 5

Descendants of Edward Smale

May 1869 at age 39. The cause of his death was Burned to death on The Wilderness.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 82 F i. **Ida Viola Prior** was born on 8 Aug 1854.
- + 83 M ii. **George H. Prior** was born on 17 Dec 1857.
- + 84 M iii. **Napoleon Bonepart Prior** was born on 30 May 1859.
- + 85 M iv. **Abel Heman Prior** was born on 10 May 1861.
- + 86 M v. **Edwin Herbert Prior** was born on 14 May 1863.

70. Royal Edwin Smalley was born on 29 May 1827 in Hyde Park, Lamoille, VT, died on 1 Sep 1882 in Hyde Park, Lamoille, VT, at age 55, and was buried in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA. The cause of his death was lung trouble.

Burial Notes: He is buried in Mount Auburn Cemetery.

General Notes: Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

Royal Edwin, the seventh and youngest child of Able Edwin and Sarah Allard Smalley, was born at Hyde Park, Vermont May 28, 1828. He helped with the work on his father's farm and secured a common school education.

December 16, 1850 Royal Edwin was married at Hyde Park, Vermont to Hannah D. Wheelock, the daughter of Henry born 1789, died 1865 and Eleanor Perry Wheelock born 1781, died 1869.

Royal Edwin was always a farmer, a Methodist, and a Republican. He enlisted and was mustered in as a soldier in the Civil War January 5, 1864 at Cambridge and was mustered out June 29, 1865, for disability. He was a member of Co. D., 5th Regiment, and fought at Gettysburg and in the Battle of the Wilderness. Through his service, the descendants may claim membership in the Sons or Daughters of the Union Veterans.

Royal Edwin was never well after his war service. He died at Hyde Park, Vermont September 1, 1882 at the age of fifty-four years and was buried there.

Medical Notes: Temperate: Moderate

Noted events in his life were:

- Military: VT Vols, U.S. Army, Civil War, 1864.¹

Royal married **Hannah D. Wheelock**,¹ daughter of **Henry Wheelock** and **Eleanor Ferry**, on 16 Dec 1850 in Hyde Park, Lamoille, VT.¹ Hannah was born on 5 May 1830 in Johnson, Lamoille, VT, died on 9 Jun 1895 in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA at age 65, and was buried in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA.¹ The cause of her death was general breakdown.

Noted events in their marriage were:

- Alt. Marriage: Alt. Marriage, 16 Dec 1850, Hyde Park, Lamoille, VT.

Burial Notes: She is buried in Mount Auburn Cemetery.

General Notes: Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

Hannah D. Wheelock was the daughter of Henry born 1789, died 1865 and Eleanor Perry Wheelock born 1781, died 1869. There is a tradition that Hannah was a descendant of

Descendants of Edward Smale

Hannah Dustin. Another tradition makes her a descendant of Ethan Allen of Ticonderoga fame.

As a girl she attended school at the South Hadley, Mass. Women's College and at the age of sixteen began working in the woolen mills at Lowell, Massachusetts.

Royal Edwin's death left his wife the responsibility of raising and caring for the younger children. About a year later she and her sons Edwin and Frederick came to Mount Auburn, Iowa, where a number of the older children had already settled. She maintained a home on a farm two and a half miles north of Mount Auburn. She was a woman of beauty and natural refinement. All those who knew her praised her as a woman of the finest qualities of heart and mind.

She died June 9, 1895 and was buried at Mount Auburn, Iowa. After her death the body of her husband, Royal Edwin, was brought from Hyde Park, Vermont and buried beside that of his wife in the Mount Auburn Cemetery.

Medical Notes: Temperament: Moderate

Children from this marriage were:

- + 87 M i. **Cornelius Austin Smalley**¹ was born on 16 Mar 1861 in Hyde Park, Lamoille, VT¹ and died on 12 Mar 1922 in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA¹ at age 60.
- + 88 F ii. **Ella Annette Smalley** was born on 24 Nov 1851 in Hyde Park, Lamoille, VT and died on 10 Mar 1924 at age 72.
- + 89 M iii. **James Addison Smalley** was born on 5 Mar 1855 in Hyde Park, Lamoille, VT, died on 27 May 1928 in Waterloo, Black Hawk, IA, at age 73, and was buried in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA.
- + 90 F iv. **Emma Eunice Smalley** was born on 29 Sep 1858 in Hyde Park, Lamoille, VT.
- + 91 M v. **Edwin Royal Smalley** was born on 1 Jan 1864 in Hyde Park, Lamoille, VT, died on 27 Dec 1945 in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA, at age 81, and was buried in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA.
- + 92 M vi. **Frederick Jonathan Smalley** was born on 14 Nov 1866 in Hyde Park, Lamoille, VT, died on 15 Jun 1915, at age 48, and was buried in Morrisville, Lamoille, VT.
- + 93 M vii. **Francis Lucius Smalley** was born on 19 Jul 1869 and died in May 1871 at age 1.

Ninth Generation (6th Great-Grandchildren)

71. Amanda Bastin.

72. Augusta Bastin.

73. Serena Bastin.

74. Mary Bastin.

75. Elmer Smalley.

76. Corinias Reed.

Descendants of Edward Smale

77. **Henry Reed.**
78. **Riel Reed.**
79. **Adora Reed.**
80. **Carlos Reed** was born in 1841 and died in 1863 at age 22.
81. **David Aurolis Reed** was born in 1852 and died in 1886 at age 34.
82. **Ida Viola Prior** was born on 8 Aug 1854.
83. **George H. Prior** was born on 17 Dec 1857.
84. **Napolean Bonepart Prior** was born on 30 May 1859.
85. **Abel Heman Prior** was born on 10 May 1861.
86. **Edwin Herbert Prior** was born on 14 May 1863.
87. **Cornelius Austin Smalley¹** was born on 16 Mar 1861 in Hyde Park, Lamoille, VT ¹ and died on 12 Mar 1922 in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA ¹ at age 60. The cause of his death was pneumonia.

General Notes: Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

Cornelius Austin Smalley, son of Royal Edwin and Hannah D. Wheelock, Smalley, was born at Hyde Park, Vermont March 16, 1861. He attended public schools of that state and helped with the work on his father's farm. At the age of sixteen, he worked in a logging camp and the money he earned helped to support the family. After his father's death, he had charge of his father's farming interests for a time. His mother and the younger children came to Mount Auburn, Iowa where the older children had settled and in 1883 he too came West where he again engaged in farming.

He was married to Laura Bell Lupton at Mount Auburn, Iowa, December 28, 1892. To them was born one child, Laura Bell, named for her mother. Laura Bell Lupton Smalley died January 19, 1894 and was buried in the Mount, Auburn cemetery. Mr. Smalley continued to operate his farm two and one-half miles north of Mount Auburn, but did not marry again. He died March 12, 1922 and is buried beside the wife of his youth. Mr. and Mrs. Smalley were members of the Methodist church in Mount Auburn and he belonged to the Odd Fellows Lodge.

Medical Notes: Temperate: Moderate

Cornelius married **Laura Belle Lupton**, daughter of **John Lupton** and **Lydia Ann Schadock**, on 28 Dec 1892 in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA.¹ Laura was born on 26 Sep 1861, died on 19 Jan 1894 in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA at age 32, and was buried in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA. The cause of her death was child-bed fever; milk leg disease. Another name for Laura was Laura Bell Brown (Mother Remaried).

Noted events in their marriage were:

- Alt. Marriage: Alt. Marriage, 28 Dec 1892, Mount Auburn, Benton, IA.

Burial Notes: She is buried in Mount Auburn Cemetery.

General Notes: Laura Bell Lupton died of milk leg disease when her infant daughter was nine

Descendants of Edward Smale

days old. Her infant daughter was named after her. Laura Bell Smalley was born on January 10, 1894, and her mother, Laura Bell (Lupton) Smalley died on January 19, 1894.

Laura Bell Lupton is also known as Laura Bell Brown because her mother remarried a Mr. William Brown. Laura Bell Lupton's father must have been a Lupton. Her parents are referred to as Mr and Mrs William Brown because of her mothers remarriage.

Medical Notes: Temperament: Moderate

A child from this marriage was:

- + 94 F i. **Laura Belle Smalley**^{2,3} was born on 11 Jan 1894 in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA, died on 26 Dec 1983 in Waterloo, Black Hawk, IA, at age 89, and was buried on 4 Jan 1984 in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA.

88. Ella Annette Smalley was born on 24 Nov 1851 in Hyde Park, Lamoille, VT and died on 10 Mar 1924 at age 72.

General Notes: Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

Ella Annetta Smalley, oldest child of Royal Edwin and Hannah Wheelock Smalley, was born at Hyde Park, Vermont November 24, 1851. She grew to womanhood there and was a school teacher there.

In March 1877 she came to Mount Auburn, Iowa with her mother's sister, Eunice Clark Wheelock Smith, her brother James having preceded her three years earlier.

March 14, 1878, she was married at Mount Auburn, to Oliver Amburn, born December 29, 1847 in Indiana and throughout the years the home they established was one of harmony and the finest Christian relationships -- one in which the teaching of the Christian virtues was not only a part of each day of their lives but their practice a definite part of their living. She was a Sunday School teacher for years and an ardent worker in the missionary society.

On March 10, 1924, Ella laid down her earthly burdens. Rich had been her reward in this world in the lives of her children who ever had traveled the pathway she had shown them and rich must be her reward in her eternal home

After Ella's death, Oliver made his home with his older daughter Alletta in Cedar Falls, Iowa. He passed away December 2, 1931.

Ella married **Oliver Amburn** on 14 Mar 1878 in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA. Oliver was born on 29 Dec 1847 in , , IN and died on 2 Dec 1931 at age 83.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 95 F i. **Aletta "Allie" Leah Amburn** was born on 4 Jul 1882 in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA and died on 18 Dec 1967 at age 85.
- + 96 F ii. **Emma Amburn** was born on 29 Sep 1891 in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA.

89. James Addison Smalley was born on 5 Mar 1855 in Hyde Park, Lamoille, VT, died on 27 May 1928 in Waterloo, Black Hawk, IA, at age 73, and was buried in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA.

Death Notes: He died in Memorial Hospital.

Burial Notes: He is buried in Mount Auburn Cemetery.

General Notes: Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

Descendants of Edward Smale

James Addison Smalley, second child and oldest son of Royal Edwin and Hannah Wheelock Smalley, was born in Hyde Park, Vermont March 5, 1855. As a boy he worked on his father's farm and attended the Hyde Park Street School. That he worked hard throughout the week at farming and logging and that he was a regular attendant at the services of his church is proved by a small leather-bound diary which he kept. This diary is now in the possession of his son Walter.

In 1873, when he was eighteen years old, he removed to Troy Grove, Illinois where he lived with his uncle Andrew Smith, the husband of his mother's sister, Eunice. A year later, in 1874, he removed with his aunt and uncle to Mount Auburn. They settled on a farm one half mile east of town.

June 27, 1878 he was married to Emma Malvina Oren; b. Sept. 23, 1858, oldest daughter of Dr. Jesse and Mary Ann Pray Oren, who lived about five miles north of Mount Auburn. This marriage occurred at the Methodist parsonage. To this union were born two children.

June 25, 1891, Mr. Smalley married second, Laura Adelaide Barnes, born April 7, 1864 at Frankville, Iowa, by whom he had five children.

James was always a farmer but for many years ran an implement business in Mount Auburn and for a time ran a meat market and a livery stable. The practice of hard work which James began in his youth; he continued throughout his life. For a considerable time he drove a meat route of fifteen miles so early in the morning that he was back home in time to open his shop for the day. His management of his multiple interests was evidence of his superior natural endowments.

As a father he was patient and kind. He never lost his self control in the presence of losses and difficulties. Material losses which would have greatly disturbed most men, he seemed to think incidental to life and quite subordinate to the great spiritual values. His philosophy seemed to be to do his best and accept the outcome as divinely ordained. His faith was an integral part of his daily living.

He was possessed of a fine upstanding Christian character and was ever willing to give of his time, ability and substance for the betterment of the community in which he lived. The esteem with which he was held is evidenced by the many public positions he was called to fill in his church and community. He was a life-long member of the Methodist church and a teacher and the superintendent of the Sunday School. He was a member of the board of education, an officer in the Independent Order of Odd Fellows, and for some time Mayor of the town. In politics he was a Republican.

He died in Allen Memorial Hospital, Waterloo, Iowa, May 27, 1928 and is buried in Mount Auburn, Iowa.

James married **Laura Adelaide Barnes**. Laura was born on 7 Apr 1864 in Frankville, Winneshiek, IA.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 97 M i. **Carroll Barnes Smalley** was born on 28 Aug 1892 and died on 26 Jan 1935 at age 42.
- + 98 M ii. **Harold Albert Smalley** was born on 13 Jan 1894 in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA and died on 4 Jan 1972 at age 77.
- + 99 M iii. **Walter Elmer Smalley** was born on 18 May 1895 in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA and died on 14 Nov 1972 at age 77.

Descendants of Edward Smale

+ 100 F iv. **Rose Ada Smalley** was born on 14 Dec 1898 in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA, died on 1 Jul 1923, at age 24, and was buried in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA.

+ 101 F v. **Ester Hannah Smalley** was born on 3 Dec 1902 in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA.

James next married **Emma Malvina Oren**, daughter of **Dr. Jesse Oren** and **Mary Ann Pray**, on 27 Jun 1878 in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA. Emma was born on 23 Sep 1858.

Marriage Notes: The were married in the Methodist Parsonage.

Children from this marriage were:

+ 102 M i. **Royal Jesse Smalley** was born on 28 Sep 1882 in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA and died on 21 Apr 1910 in Trenton, Mercer, NJ at age 27.

+ 103 F ii. **Viola Edith Smalley** was born on 22 Dec 1883 in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA, died on 20 Jul 1972, at age 88, and was buried in La Porte City, Black Hawk, IA.

90. Emma Eunice Smalley was born on 29 Sep 1858 in Hyde Park, Lamoille, VT.

General Notes: Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

Emma Eunice Smalley; daughter of Royal Edwin and Hannah D. Smalley, was born Sept. 29, 1859 at Hyde Park, Vermont. She received her education at the Peoples Academy and Johnson State Normal School in that state. She taught school in Vermont for a time and came to Iowa at the age of twenty-two. Here she attended Tilford Academy, Vinton, Iowa for a time and later taught school at Mt. Auburn and Quasqueton, Iowa until her marriage to Eugene Riley Watson January 3, 1882. Eugene was born at Quasqueton June 1, 1857 and was a farmer by occupation. After retiring from the farm near Quasqueton they moved to Mount Auburn where they resided until his death July 24, 1924. He is buried at Quasqueton. He was a Presbyterian, a Republican and a Mason.

For years Emma Smalley Watson continued to reside at her home in Mount Auburn. She was well in body and retained a clear mind. She was always hospitable and friendly, respected by all who knew her and loved by her kinfolk. She died and is buried beside her husband at Quasqueton.

There were no children in this family but they had a foster son James L. Maine of Waterloo, Iowa who survives.

Emma married **Eugene Riley Watson** on 3 Jan 1882. Eugene was born on 1 Jun 1857 in Quasqueton, Buchanan, IA and died on 24 Jul 1924 at age 67.

A child from this marriage was:

+ 104 M i. **James L. Maine.** (Foster)

91. Edwin Royal Smalley was born on 1 Jan 1864 in Hyde Park, Lamoille, VT, died on 27 Dec 1945 in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA, at age 81, and was buried in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA.

Death Notes: He died at his home, 3 miles Northwest of Mt. Auburn.

Burial Notes: He is buried at Mt. Auburn Cemetery.

General Notes: Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

Edwin Royal Smalley, son of , Hannah D. Wheelock and Royal Edwin Smalley , was born January 1, 1864 at Hyde Park, Vermont. Here he lived and attended the country school until sixteen years of age when he came to Iowa to join his sister, Ella, and brother James who

Descendants of Edward Smale

had preceded him. For a time after coming to Iowa he did farm work for others and attended school at Tilford Academy in Vinton, Iowa. He then began farming as his life work.

On January 20, 1892 he was married to Clara Annette Dixon. To this union were born six children. Clara Annette died August 1, 1911 and is buried in the family lot in Mount Auburn cemetery.

In February 1920, Edwin Royal was married to Lettea Thornburg at Waterloo, Iowa. She died the winter of 1925. There were no children.

On February 4, 1930 Edwin Royal was married at Independence, Iowa to Florence Irene Willson, daughter of Mr. and Mrs. C. M. Willson. Florence was a nurse in the Presbyterian Hospital at Waterloo, Iowa. To this union were born two children.

The home in which Edwin Royal grew to young manhood must have been one of the highest Christian standards. In it he must have acquired his fine Christian faith and sturdy character which was to be so sorely needed in his later life, a life which brought him repeatedly such unspeakable sorrows as to have crushed one of weaker faith and character.

As a business man he was unusually successful and, he made for himself an enviable reputation in his community as a man of substance and reliability. This was evidenced by the many important positions he held. He was a member of the Methodist Church, Masonic Lodge and Republican party, President of the Mount Auburn Savings Bank, President of the Board of Trustees of Cedar Township, Benton County, President of the Cedar No. 1 School Board and President of the Board of Trustees of the Mount Auburn Methodist Church.

He died at his large farm home three miles northwest of Mount Auburn December 27, 1945 and is buried in the family lot in the Mount Auburn cemetery.

Edwin married **Clara Annette Dixon** on 20 Jan 1892. Clara Annette Dixon died on 1 Aug 1911 and was buried in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA.

Burial Notes: She is buried in Mount Auburn Cemetery.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 105 F i. **Villa Smalley** was born in 1892 and died in 1893 at age 1.
- + 106 U ii. **Smalley** was born in 1894.
- + 107 M iii. **Earl Dodd Smalley** was born on 13 Nov 1895 in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA and died on 26 May 1979 at age 83.
- + 108 F iv. **Emma Smalley** was born in 1897 and died in 1899 at age 2.
- + 109 F v. **Lola Catherine Smalley** was born on 24 May 1898 in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA and died in 1925 at age 27.
- + 110 F vi. **Clara Smalley** was born in 1899 and died in 1912 at age 13.

Edwin next married **Lettea Thornburg** before 1925 in Waterloo, Black Hawk, IA. Lettea Thornburg died in 1925.

Edwin next married **Florence Irene Wilson**, daughter of **C. M. Wilson** and **Unknown**, on 4 Feb 1930 in Independence, Buchanan, IA.

Descendants of Edward Smale

Children from this marriage were:

- + 111 M i. **James Addison Smalley** was born on 26 Apr 1930.
- + 112 M ii. **Robert Lee Smalley** was born on 30 Sep 1931.

92. Frederick Jonathan Smalley was born on 14 Nov 1866 in Hyde Park, Lamoille, VT, died on 15 Jun 1915, at age 48, and was buried in Morrisville, Lamoille, VT. The cause of his death was pneumonia.

Burial Notes: He is buried in Morrisville Cemetery.

General Notes: Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

Frederick Jonathan, the sixth child of Royal Edwin and Hannah Wheelock Smalley, was born at Hyde Park, Vermont November 14, 1866. His boyhood was spent on his father's farm in Vermont and attending the public school.

Following his father's death in 1882, he and his mother came to Iowa and joined the other brothers and sisters who had preceded them there. They lived on a farm about two and one-half miles north of Mount Auburn. Frederick attended Tilford Academy at Vinton, graduating from there about 1890.

But Frederick could not forget the girl he had left behind in Vermont and taking his nephew Royal Jesse Smalley, son of his brother James with him, returned there in the spring of 1892. Here on September 26, he and Minnie E. Russ were married at the Methodist parsonage in Morrisville and within two or three days the party consisting of Fred, Minnie, Royal, and Minnie's mother, Mrs. Russ, started for Mount Auburn, Iowa.

For a time they lived on the Dr. Jesse Oren farm north of Mount Auburn and here their first child, Sadie, was born. In August 1894, when Sadie was ten months old, Sadie, her mother and grandmother returned to Morrisville. Soon afterwards Frederick followed them, taking with him his first carload of Iowa horses for the Vermont market. Thus began his career in the horse business...buying horses in the West and selling them in the East. Later horse furnishings and farm implements were added to his business.

Morrisville continued the home of Mr. and Mrs. Smalley and it was there their two younger children were born.

He was very popular in his county, Lamoille, and his state and was asked to run for the legislature. He was a Mason, Odd Fellow, a most ardent Methodist, being deacon of the church and a prohibitionist.

He was successful in business and when his life was cut short by pneumonia June 15, 1915 he left his family well provided for. He is buried in the Morrisville cemetery. His wife died May 2, 1930 and is buried beside her husband.

Frederick married **Minnie E. Russ** on 26 Sep 1892 in Morrisville, Lamoille, VT.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 113 F i. **Sadie Hannah Smalley** was born on 1 Oct 1893 in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA.
- + 114 M ii. **Ray Lucius Smalley** was born on 29 Jan 1898 in Morrisville, Lamoille, VT.
- + 115 F iii. **Merle E. Smalley** was born on 15 May 1900 in Morrisville, Lamoille, VT.

Descendants of Edward Smale

93. **Francis Lucius Smalley** was born on 19 Jul 1869 and died in May 1871 at age 1.

Tenth Generation (7th Great-Grandchildren)

94. **Laura Belle Smalley**^{2,3} was born on 11 Jan 1894 in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA, died on 26 Dec 1983 in Waterloo, Black Hawk, IA, at age 89, and was buried on 4 Jan 1984 in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA. The cause of her death was cardiac arrhythmia, coronary vessel arteriosclerosis.

Death Notes: She died in Parkview Gardens Care Center.

Burial Notes: She is buried in Mt. Auburn Cemetery.

General Notes: Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

Laura Belle Smalley, only child of Laura Bell Brown (See note below) and Cornelius Austin Smalley, was born January 11, 1894 on a farm near Mount Auburn, Iowa. Her mother died when she was but eight days old and she was taken into the home of her grandparents, Mr. and Mrs. William Brown until their deaths and then into the home of her uncle Add Lupton.

Laura did unusually well in school. She was graduated from Vinton, Iowa High School, attended Knox College at Galesburg, Illinois and later graduated from the University of Iowa at Iowa City. She was a brilliant student and a most attractive young woman. She taught at Spencer, Iowa and at Mount Auburn during 1913-14 school year.

One September 23, 1916 she was married to Charles Sumner Thompson, a civil engineer whom she had met at Vinton. They were married at Mount Auburn but lived in Chicago and Minneapolis.

After the birth of their only child, Charles Jr., on August 21, 1920, Laura Bell did not regain her health. Her mind was affected and on May 11, 1923 she became a patient in the State Hospital at Independence, Iowa. She is able to recognize only a few friends and relatives and has little memory of events since the birth of her son. She was moved to the Benton County Home at Vinton, Iowa on March 30, 1950 and is no longer capable of carrying the responsibilities or bearing the duties of normal life.

Note: Laura Belle Smalley is the daughter of Laura Bell Lupton (not Brown). Laura Bell's birth father was a Lupton, but Laura Bell's mother remarried a William Brown. Therefore Laura Bell Lupton was also referred to as Laura Bell Brown. Add Lupton, Laura's uncle, would have been her birth father's brother.

Laura was a college professor and she authored a history book.

I have Laura Bell's original birth certificate.

Notes from Sandra Taylor:

This is my grandmother, Laura Bell [Smalley] Thompson, who lost her mind in child birth, and was committed to a mental institution for the rest of her life. Her mother died in child birth. I never met her. My father, her son, only met her once. He thought the wicked step mother that he had lived with was his real mother. She was kind to his step sister and cruel to him. Step mother sent him away to boarding schools. His aunt raised him until he was 4. They carried a great deal of love for each other all their lives. She never had any children, so she was sort of his only child. He didn't have a living stepmother, and his father, although a kind man, was very quiet and passive.

Descendants of Edward Smale

One time when he was coming home from the boarding school for Christmas, the letters he had sent to his Aunt Ruth, and the letters she had sent to him slid out from under the car seat and he saw that none of the letters had been delivered. The school had been instructed that he was not to send or receive any mail or have any visitors. After that he would sneak out of the school at night and go to the post office and send letters, but he still couldn't get any. One day when his Aunt Ruth came to visit, the school master was away, and the Math teacher allowed the visit. When the head master returned, the Math teacher was fired.

My father didn't know he had a mother living in a mental institution until he was in college. He came home from school, and while his father and step mother were out, he went snooping through family papers and found the court records of their marriage being annulled with testimony that she was insane before the marriage. In those days, in Illinois, you could not divorce an insane spouse. Some day I would like to find and read those records.

By that time, her parents and her grandparents were both dead. Her own mother died in child birth. Hence she is named Laura Bell Smalley after her mother, also Laura Bell [Lupton] Smalley. It would have been other relatives, perhaps her uncle Ad Lupton who raised her after her grandparents died, that probably would have been asked to testify. They did this so the marriage could be annulled, and my grandfather could remarry.

When my dad found the papers, he immediately got in the car and drove from Elmhurst Illinois to Vinton Iowa to get his mother to take her and care for her. He quickly realized that it was beyond his ability to care for her. Until Laura died, Aunt Ruth would write letters to the insane asylum, asking what she could send for Christmas and Birthday gifts, and asking how Laura was doing. She sent Christmas and Birthday gifts and cards. When Aunt Ruth died, I picked up that role. When she died, she called me for permission to bury. I was the only living relative they knew of for her at that time. My dad was afraid to reveal himself to them because he was afraid that the state of Iowa would come after him financially for her care all those years. I didn't go to the funeral. I wish I had now. Besides giving permission to bury, I sent money, from my father, to have a headstone placed on her grave.

After her death, they sent me her only remaining possessions, a few cards to her from my Aunt Ruth. So, when I came across her membership information in the middle of the night, when I woke up with a heart craving to look for her, it really touched my heart when looking for matching name information in Ancestry.com, I came across her lineage information and her membership in the DAR. In a sense, it is the only legacy she has left to me, other than my father.

Her DAR lineage:

The National Society of the Daughters of the American Revolution Volume 151 page 10

Mrs. Laura Smalley Thompson.

DAR ID Number: 150028

Born in Mt. Auburn, Iowa.

Wife of Charles Summer Thompson.

Descendant of Francis Smalley, as follows:

1. Cornelius A. Smalley (b. 1861) m. 1892 Laura B. Lupton (1861-94).
2. Royal Edwin Smalley (1827-82) m. 1850 Hannah D. Wheelock (1830-95).
3. Abel E. Smalley (1775-1857) m. 2d 1812 Sarah Allard (1785-1866).
4. Francis Smalley m. 1767 Sarah Hutchinson (d. 1780).

Francis Smalley served as private in the Vermont troops under Captains Bush, Hazen and Brush. He died in Norwich,

Her Mayflower lineage:

Descendants of Edward Smale

1. Constance Hopkins & Nicholas Snow
2. John Snow & Mary Smalley
3. Rebecca Snow & Benjamin Smalley
4. Deacon Joseph Smalley & Jemima Ordway
5. Deacon Francis Smalley & Sarah Hutchinson
6. Abel Edwin Smalley & Sarah Allard
7. Royal Edwin Smalley & Hannah D. Wheelock
8. Cornelius Austin Smalley & Laura Bell Lupton
9. Laura Bell Smalley & Charles Sumner Thompson
10. Charles Sumner Thompson, Jr. & Nadyne Artie Greathouse
11. Sandra Sue Thompson & Grant D. Taylor, Jr.

I have the Smalley family lineage well documented through an relative of hers, mine, that was history professor's wife. She and her husband started out their retirement to genealogy on the road and he became seriously ill. She produced a book, that was bound, but never formally published, called Our Smalley family lineage, that has genealogy information and written biographies for all the family members through the about the 1920's.

Laura was living in Park View Gardens Care Center in Waterloo, Iowa at the time of her death: 319-234-4423

Kearn Dikeman Funeral Home arranged for burial: 319-234-5779

She is buried in Mt. Auburn Cemetery in Mt. Auburn Iowa

Medical Notes: She was also diagnosed as senile.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at at the University of Iowa and graduated in 1920 in Cedar Rapids, Linn, IA.
- Soc Sec Num: 481-66-6265.
- She worked as a School Teacher.

Laura married **Charles Sumner Thompson**,^{1,2,3} son of **George Haviland "Howland" Thompson** and **Flora Florence Isadore Felker**, on 23 Sep 1916 in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA. Charles was born on 14 Apr 1893 in Vinton, Benton, IA, died on 12 Nov 1955 in Elmhurst, Dupage, IL at age 62, and was buried on 15 Nov 1955 in Elmhurst, Dupage, IL. The cause of his death was coronary occlusion.

Noted events in their marriage were:

- Alt. Marriage: Alt. Marriage, 23 Sep 1916.
- Annulled: Annulled.

Burial Notes: He is buried in Mt. Emblem Cemetery.

General Notes: Married second wife after the marriage to Laura Bell was annulled.

Second wife had one daughter named Marjorie Wilson.

Met when he and Laura Belle were running a restaurant with her and her husband.

Second wife's husband died before the annulment and they married after the annulment.

Source: Obituary Notice

Funeral Tuesday for Charles S. Thompson, Methodist Leader

Burial service for a 27 year resident of Elmhurst, Charles S. Thompson, 62 of 378 May St., Elmhurst, was held Tuesday afternoon at Mt. Emblem cemetery. The funeral was held at the

Descendants of Edward Smale

Elmhurst Methodist Church. The Rev. Frank Countryman officiated at both services.

Mr. Thompson died at his home last Saturday of a heart attack. He had lived in Elmhurst since 1928, when he moved here from Vinton, Ia. He was a member of the Masonic lodge, and lay leader of the Elmhurst Methodist church. He was employed as chief engineer of the Union Special Machine Co. of Chicago.

Survivors include his wife, Charlotte Thompson of Elmhurst; his daughter, Mrs. Marjorie F. Kriekard of Niagara, Wis., and his son, Charles Thompson Jr. of Bloomingdale, N.J.

He is survived also by his three sisters, Mrs. Mary Bender, Vinton, Iowa; Mrs. Florence Hilliard, Des Moines, Iowa, and Mrs. Ruth Bort, Fort Lauderdale, Fla.

Note Sandy Taylor: Ruth Bort never lived in Fort Lauderdale. She lived in St. Petersburg Florida at the time of Charles death.

Noted events in his life were:

- He was educated at University Of IA graduation between 1915 and 1920.
- Cause of death (Facts Pg): Coronary Occlusion.
- Education H.S.: graduated, 1911.

A child from this marriage was:

- + 116 M i. **Charles Sumner Thompson Junior**³ was born on 21 Aug 1920 in Chicago, Cook, IL,^{2,3,4,5} died on 25 Dec 1993 in Houston, Harris, TX,^{2,4,6} at age 73, and was buried on 29 Dec 1993 in Hilltop Lakes, Leon, TX.²

95. Aletta "Allie" Leah Amburn was born on 4 Jul 1882 in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA and died on 18 Dec 1967 at age 85. Another name for Aletta was Allie.

General Notes: Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

Aletta Leah Amburn, first child of Ella Smalley and Oliver Amburn, was born July 4, 1882 at Mount Auburn, Iowa and finished the Mount Auburn schools where she was an excellent student.

Aletta was a successful school teacher both before and after her marriage which occurred March 16, 1904. She was married to Asa Dillon, a young farmer who was born at Mount Auburn September 1, 1872. For a time they resided on a farm two and one-half miles northwest of Mount Auburn. In March 1907, they removed to Colorado where the husband again farmed and Aletta taught school. In 1914 they returned to Mount Auburn. Allie taught school in Mount Auburn and vicinity and Asa took up plumbing. During the World War she taught school in Brandon. In 1922, they removed to Cedar Falls. Here she continued to give piano lessons and their three children were sent to the Iowa State Teachers College from which all three graduated.

Alletta has ever proved faithful to the Christian virtues with which she was imbued in her childhood home. She has been loyal to her husband, her home, her children, and her kinfolk. She is still popular as a piano teacher. Her ambition has continued unabated and she has transmitted to her children the Christian teachings that she received from her parents. She is a faithful worker in the Methodist church and is county chairman of the Women's Christian Temperance Union.

Aletta married **Asa Dillon** on 16 Mar 1904. Asa was born on 1 Sep 1872 in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA and died in Jan 1967 at age 94.

Descendants of Edward Smale

Children from this marriage were:

- + 117 M i. **Bryon Eugene Dillon** was born on 3 Jan 1905.
- + 118 M ii. **Loren Frederick Dillon** was born on 5 Jul 1908 in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA.
- + 119 F iii. **Emma Gene Dillon** was born on 23 Aug 1915 in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA.

96. Emma Amburn was born on 29 Sep 1891 in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA.

General Notes: Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

Emma Auburn younger daughter of Ella Annetta Smalley and Oliver Amburn was born September 29, 1891 at Mount Auburn, Iowa. After graduating from Mount Auburn High School she attended Iowa State Teachers College from which she received the B.A. degree. Later she had work at Chicago University, Iowa State University, and Garrett Theological Seminary.

Emma was practically raised to be a missionary and true to her teaching was a missionary in Burma for eleven years, being head of a girl's school in Rangoon. The details of her life in Burma cannot be presented here but they constitute years of rich giving of her life and Christian spirit to those in that far away land. Since returning to Iowa she has been engaged in the Methodist ministry.

She was married May 30, 1933 to Irving Arnold and for a time they lived on a farm. Through her influence he has become a minister. Together they have a circuit of churches under their care and are now located at Duncombe, Iowa.

In 1959 Emma was notified that her name appears in the first volume of Who's Who in Women of America. She has been active in temperance work. She is National Director of Parliamentary Law. Several of her articles, skits and forums have been published.

There are no children in this family.

Emma married **Irving Arnold** on 30 May 1933.

97. Carroll Barnes Smalley was born on 28 Aug 1892 and died on 26 Jan 1935 at age 42.

General Notes: Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

Carroll Barnes Smalley, first child of James A. and Laura Barnes Smalley, was born August 28, 1892 at their farm home five miles northwest of Mount Auburn, Iowa. The part of the house in which he was born is in Benton County and the other part in Black Hawk County.

Carroll was never well but helped his father on the farm as much as his health and strength would permit. He was never married. He died January 26, 1935 and is buried in the family lot at Mount Auburn, Iowa.

According to Charles Thompson Jr., Carroll was feeble minded. It was thought to have been from a head injury caused by an instrument delivery at birth.

98. Harold Albert Smalley was born on 13 Jan 1894 in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA and died on 4 Jan 1972 at age 77.

General Notes: Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

Descendants of Edward Smale

Harold Albert Smalley, second child of James A. and Laura B. Smalley was born at Mount Auburn, Iowa, January 13, 1894. He helped his father on the farm and attended school in Mount Auburn. He graduated from the high school there in 1915. Afterwards he attended Tilford Academy in Vinton, Iowa.

As a young man he entered the first World War April 21, 1917. He was a member of Company H 63d Infantry and was on guard duty at the Presidio in San Francisco. From there he was transferred to Camp Meade, Maryland. He came home from Maryland on a furlough and while home he took the flu and his furlough was extended. He later returned to Camp Meade and remained in service until the war was over. Returning from the war he helped his father in the implement business.

He was married at Cedar Rapids, Iowa February 25, 1920 to Ella Struve whose parents were farmers living two miles west of Mount Auburn. Ella was born November 27, 1897 at her parents home. She graduated from the Mount Auburn High School in 1917 and later attended Iowa State Teachers College at Cedar Falls, Iowa. She taught music for a time before her marriage and afterwards too.

From his severe attack of the flu, Harold did not fully recover and after his return from the war he developed tuberculosis. He spent some time in the Veteran's hospital at Des Moines, Iowa and a total of fourteen months in Arizona. His quest was successful and his health was regained.

Harold is friendly by nature, jovial in disposition and an interesting conversationalist. He was always enthusiastically patriotic and on December 26, 1941, he and his son offered their services in defense of their country. On January 13, 1942, he began service in the United States Navy. He was sent to the Great Lakes Naval Station, transferred to Philadelphia Navy Yard, thence to Portland, Maine and Boston. He served as a carpenter on the destroyer tender U.S.S. Prairie and was stationed in Newfoundland.

In August 1943 Harold was sent to Boston for a short time and from there went to Pearl Harbor but was returned to Bremerton Naval Hospital in December 1943 on account of a leg injury. Here he was operated on and in March 1944 was returned to shore duty at Manchester, Washington where he remained until October 1944 when he was given a medical discharge. He is now living with his family at Mount Auburn, Iowa.

The family are members of the Methodist Church and of the Republican party. Harold was a member of the Odd Fellows Lodge and is an American Legion member. There are eight children in his family.

Harold married **Ella Struve** on 25 Feb 1920 in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA. Ella was born on 27 Nov 1897.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 120 F i. **Ruth Lorraine "Mcandrews" Smalley** was born on 7 Oct 1921 in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA.
- + 121 M ii. **Roy Addison Smalley** was born on 24 Sep 1923 in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA.
- + 122 M iii. **Lee Harold Smalley** was born on 8 Oct 1926 in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA.
- + 123 F iv. **Doris Ann Smalley** was born on 15 Apr 1929 in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA.
- + 124 M v. **James Donald Smalley** was born on 22 Apr 1932 in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA.
- + 125 M vi. **Norman Paul Smalley** was born on 22 Nov 1933 in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA.

Descendants of Edward Smale

- + 126 M vii. **John Raymond Smalley** was born on 14 Jun 1935 in Waterloo, Black Hawk, IA.
- + 127 M viii. **Francis Eugene Smalley** was born on 4 Aug 1940 in Vinton, Benton, IA.

99. **Walter Elmer Smalley** was born on 18 May 1895 in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA and died on 14 Nov 1972 at age 77.

General Notes: Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smaller Miller

Walter Elmer Smalley, third child of Laura Barnes and James Addison Smalley was born at Mount Auburn, Iowa May 18, 1895. He worked on his father's farm and attended school in Mount Auburn and after finishing high school there, he attended Tilford Academy in Vinton, Iowa from which he graduated in 1913.

On February 25, 1918, he was inducted for service in World War I. He was sent first to Camp Dodge in Des Moines, Iowa and then to Camp Houston, Texas. Later he was sent to France where he underwent all the hardships and privations suffered by those taking part in that struggle. He was a member of Company B 130th infantry of the 33rd Illinois division and served on the Amiens sector, Argonne Forest and St. Michiel as a message carrier. He returned to Mount Auburn on May 30, 1919.

He was married on March 21, 1923 to Marion Bower whose girlhood home was a mile south of Mount Auburn, Iowa. She was born January 15, 1906 and was graduated from Vinton High School in 1922, later attending Iowa State Teachers College in Cedar Falls.

Walter was appointed a rural mail carrier on October 1, 1920 and is still carrying on this work. Since June 1946, he has also been caretaker of the Presbyterian church in Vinton, Iowa. In 1943, they sold their modern Mount Auburn home and moved to 214 W. 10th Street in Vinton, Iowa where they purchased another home so that their children might take advantage of the educational opportunities of that city.

Walter is a man of high ideals and is interested in the welfare of his community, active in the church, lodges and service organization but gives first place to the welfare of his family. He is industrious and financially successful, is respected by all who know him and an honor to the Smalley name which he bears.

The family is Methodist and Republican. Mr Smalley was an Odd Fellow and a Mason until he moved to Vinton and is a member of the American Legion, World War I Barracks and Iowa Rural Letter Carriers Association. Mrs. Smalley is a former member of the Rebecca Lodge and is a member of the American Legion Barracks, Iowa Rural Letter Carriers Auxiliaries, Navy Mothers Clubs of America and an active member of the Woman's Society of Christian Service.

Walter married **Marion Bower** on 21 Mar 1923 in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA. Marion was born on 15 Jan 1906.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 128 M i. **Boy Smalley** was born on 27 Jan 1926 and died on 27 Jan 1926.
- + 129 M ii. **Boy Smalley** was born on 1 Sep 1927 and died on 1 Sep 1927.
- + 130 M iii. **Richard Blaine Smalley** was born on 3 May 1930 in Waterloo, Black Hawk, IA.
- + 131 F iv. **Beth Colleen Smalley** was born on 25 Jul 1931 in Vinton, Benton, IA and died on 10 May 1972 at age 40.

Descendants of Edward Smale

- + 132 M v. **Roger Barnes Smalley** was born on 2 Aug 1935 in Vinton, Benton, IA.
- + 133 M vi. **Ronald Bower Smalley** was born on 13 Jun 1937 in Vinton, Benton, IA.
- + 134 F vii. **Russell Bruce Smalley** was born on 31 Mar 1940 in Vinton, Benton, IA.

100. Rose Ada Smalley was born on 14 Dec 1898 in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA, died on 1 Jul 1923, at age 24, and was buried in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA.

Burial Notes: She is buried in Mount Auburn Cemetery.

General Notes: Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

Rose Ada Smalley was born at Mount Auburn, Iowa, December 14, 1898. She was the fourth oldest daughter of James A. and Laura B. Smalley. She graduated from the Mount Auburn High School, attended Cornell College one year and Iowa State Teachers College for a year or more. She then entered the Gates Business College at Waterloo, Iowa, from which she was graduated in 1921. For a time she worked for the Galloway Manufacturing Company there.

Rose was always a pleasant and cooperative young woman. She was respected by friends and loved by her relatives. She was never robust in health and she died July 1, 1923 after a lingering illness. She is buried in the family lot in the Mount Auburn cemetery.

She never married.

101. Ester Hannah Smalley was born on 3 Dec 1902 in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA.

General Notes: Ester Hannah Smalley, fifth and youngest child of James A. and Laura B. Smalley was born at Mount Auburn, Iowa December 3, 1902. She grew to maturity sharing the privileges and responsibilities of the fine Christian home in which she was reared. She finished the Mount Auburn high school and attended the Vinton High School from which she was graduated June 3, 1921. Ester was named for her grandmother Hannah Wheelock Smalley, whose name has always been a proud one among her descendants. In all her ways, she is emulating the fine character of her honored forebear.

She was married at Mount Auburn, Iowa August 16, 1921 to Harry Maurice Livingston born April 30, 1900 at Mountain Grove, Missouri.

Esters has had the task of maintaining a home for her family while moving from place to place, a no small task with four little folk. She has always met the challenge dauntlessly, however, and has successfully reared her four fine you people. She has been active in the American Legion Auxiliary and in the D.A.R. serving on important committees.

They are members of the Episcopal Church. There are four children.

Ester married **Harry Maurice Livingston** on 16 Aug 1921 in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA. Harry was born on 30 Apr 1900 in Mountain Grove, Wright, MO.

General Notes: He was graduated from the Moutain Grove High School and on April 13, 1918, enlisted in the United States Navy. He served with troop transports on the Atlantic and in the Mediterranean areas and was honorably discharged September 22, 1920. For a time Harry engaged in railway service as a freight and passenger agent and later became a district manager for the Mutual Life Insurance Company of New York. In this work he has been outstandingly successful, winning trips to the national meetings as awards. In October 1942 he again enlisted in the United States Navy and was stationed at the Great Lakes Naval Station. He is a member of the American Legion and the Lions' Club. The family has lived at Marble Rock, Manly, Waterloo, Ottumwa, Des Moines, Marshalltown in Iowa and Great Lakes,

Descendants of Edward Smale

Illinois.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 135 M i. **James Harold Livingston** was born on 11 Aug 1922 in Marble Rock, Floyd, IA.
- + 136 F ii. **Marian Ester Livingston** was born on 19 Jan 1924 in Waterloo, Black Hawk, IA.
- + 137 F iii. **Joan Yvonne Livingston** was born on 27 Sep 1925 in Manly, Worth, IA.
- + 138 M iv. **Harry Maurice Livingston Junior** was born on 18 Dec 1926 in Manly, Worth, IA.

102. Royal Jesse Smalley was born on 28 Sep 1882 in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA and died on 21 Apr 1910 in Trenton, Mercer, NJ at age 27. The cause of his death was cerebro spinal meningitis.

General Notes: Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

Royal Jesse, first child of James Addison and Emma Oren Smalley, was born on a farm about five miles north of Mount Auburn, September 28, 1882.

He was possessed of a brilliant mind and this, together with ambition and industry, took him far in the field of learning. He completed the elementary school at Mount Auburn and then entered the LaPorte City High School from which he graduated at the head of his class in 1900. The following fall he entered Cornell College, Mount Vernon, Iowa, from which he received his B.A. degree in 1905. Here again he had the highest ranking of his class. In his junior year he was the student selected to represent the entire student body at the Cornell College Sem-Centennial celebration and was one of the senior selected to give an oration at the commencement exercises of his class.

While attending Cornell, he participated in interscholastic track meets, winning honors in relay races and hurdling. Roy also distinguished himself in debate; both intersociety and intercollegiate. He was leader of the winning intercollegiate debate team with Grinnell College in 1905. Roy was logical in his thinking, organized his material well and presented it effectively. He was at ease on the platform and spoke convincingly. He was a member of the Adelpian Literary Society and a member of the Adelpian quartette during his college years. Besides maintaining an enviable scholastic record during his entire college course and participating in many extracurricular activities, Royal earned much of his college expenses by running boarding house clubs.

The year after his graduation he was principal of the Massena public schools at the end of which time he decided to enter the ministry. The summer following this year of teaching he spent at Coe College, Cedar Rapids, Iowa where he studied Greek to assist him in his theological studies.

He entered Princeton Theological Seminary in the fall of 1906 and here secured a library position to aid in financing his schooling. Many Sundays he was employed to fill the pulpits of various churches in surrounding towns. During the summer vacations he returned to Iowa and filled pastorates at Janesville and Sumner where he endeared himself to his congregations.

On September 1, 1909 he was married to Delia Dukes of Independence, Iowa, whose father was superintendent of the city schools of that place. Following their marriage, Mr. and Mrs. Smalley returned to Princeton where he began his last year's work in that institution.

While working for his theological training, he carried work in Princeton Theological School and in Princeton University. He was graduated from both, receiving the B.D. degree from the theological school and M.A. from the university. Because of his exceptionally high

Descendants of Edward Smith

1800

Continued from the previous page

- * 1791 M. 1. James Henry Livingston was born on 21 Aug 1791 at Littleport, Kent, UK.
- * 1791 F. 2. James Henry Livingston was born on 21 Aug 1791 at Littleport, Kent, UK.
- * 1791 F. 3. James Henry Livingston was born on 21 Aug 1791 at Littleport, Kent, UK.
- * 1791 M. 4. James Henry Livingston was born on 21 Aug 1791 at Littleport, Kent, UK.

1791 M. 5. James Henry Livingston was born on 21 Aug 1791 at Littleport, Kent, UK and died on 21 Aug 1791 at Littleport, Kent, UK. The cause of death was not recorded.

General Note: James Henry Livingston was born on 21 Aug 1791 at Littleport, Kent, UK.

James Henry Livingston was born on 21 Aug 1791 at Littleport, Kent, UK and died on 21 Aug 1791 at Littleport, Kent, UK. The cause of death was not recorded.

He was born on 21 Aug 1791 at Littleport, Kent, UK and died on 21 Aug 1791 at Littleport, Kent, UK. The cause of death was not recorded.

James Henry Livingston was born on 21 Aug 1791 at Littleport, Kent, UK and died on 21 Aug 1791 at Littleport, Kent, UK. The cause of death was not recorded.

James Henry Livingston was born on 21 Aug 1791 at Littleport, Kent, UK and died on 21 Aug 1791 at Littleport, Kent, UK. The cause of death was not recorded.

James Henry Livingston was born on 21 Aug 1791 at Littleport, Kent, UK and died on 21 Aug 1791 at Littleport, Kent, UK. The cause of death was not recorded.

James Henry Livingston was born on 21 Aug 1791 at Littleport, Kent, UK and died on 21 Aug 1791 at Littleport, Kent, UK. The cause of death was not recorded.

James Henry Livingston was born on 21 Aug 1791 at Littleport, Kent, UK and died on 21 Aug 1791 at Littleport, Kent, UK. The cause of death was not recorded.

Descendants of Edward Smale

scholarship and promise of future attainment, he was awarded a two year fellowship for study in Germany by the university. Steamship passage was secured and all preparations made to sail for Hamburg on April 9, 1910. For him was anticipated a life of unusual usefulness and prominence in his chosen work.

But this was not to be. For some time he had not been well. The steamship passage was cancelled and he was taken to the hospital in Trenton where on April 21, 1910 he passed away, the victim of cerebro spinal meningitis.

Royal was a gentleman by nature and culture. He was courteous and polite to everyone and those who knew him best found no fault in him. Perhaps there was need of him in a larger field beyond the grave. At any rate, although leaving no children of his own, his influence still lives in the lives of those with whom he associated and in the lives of those who shall come after him.

Royal married **Delia Dukes** on 1 Sep 1909.

103. Viola Edith Smalley was born on 22 Dec 1883 in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA, died on 20 Jul 1972, at age 88, and was buried in La Porte City, Black Hawk, IA.

Burial Notes: She is buried in West View Cemetery.

General Notes: Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

Viola Edith, younger child of James Addison and Emma Oren Smalley, was born on a farm about five miles north of Mount Auburn, Iowa, December 22, 1883.

She received all of her grade and high school education in the La Porte City public schools from which she was graduated in 1902 as the honor student of her class. In the fall of that year, she entered Cornell College and continued her studies there until 1905. During that summer she attended the first summer school ever offered at Cornell. She was a member of the Clonian and Philmathian Literary societies and was chosen to deliver Clonian toast at the Gladstone quadrennial banquet. She also represented the Clonian society in the annual oratorical contest and was a member of her class basketball team.

The fall of 1905 she began her first year of teaching at Lake View, Iowa and the following year was elected a teacher in her home schools at La Porte City. Coming to La Porte at the same time was the new superintendent of schools, Kenneth Duane Miller. For two years they taught together in the schools at the end of which time, June 10, 1908, they were married and went to Murdo, South Dakota, where Viola had taken up a relinquishment on a claim. She secured a teaching position in the Murdo schools three miles from the homestead. In the fall when Mr. Miller returned to his superintendency, her mother came to be with her and Viola taught that year in Murdo.

At the end of the summer of 1909, having proved up on their claim, they returned to La Porte City for one more year. At the expiration of that year, the family moved to Monticello for eight years, then to Vinton, Iowa for five years, and to Fort Dodge for seventeen years. At the end of this time, Mr. Miller retired from school work and the family began traveling in a house trailer, vacationing and doing genealogical research.

The death of Viola's mother and the second World war made necessary a change in their plans. On the first of November 1941, Mr. Miller accepted an invitation to join the staff of the Department of Public Instruction for Iowa with offices in the Capitol building in Des Moines, Iowa. Here he remained as Regional Superintendent until August 1, 1946. By this time the war was over and it was decided to resume the plans of travel and study as was originally projected.

Descendants of Edward Smale

Mr. and Mrs. Miller spent a month of the early winter of 1946 visiting their daughter and her husband of Chicago and then turned southward spending the rest of the winter in Florida.

In the middle of April 1947, Mr. and Mrs. Miller started north along the eastern coast for the purpose of gathering genealogical data. After a month spent in the Congressional Library in Washington, D.C. and two weeks in Philadelphia and surrounding territory, Mr. Miller became ill and was taken to a hospital in Philadelphia. From there he was in a Duluth, Minnesota hospital and then taken by ambulance to Rochester, Minnesota where he remained under treatment by the May Clinic until his death January 28, 1948.

Mr. Miller was a Methodist, a Mason, a Kiwanian and a S.A.R. He joined the S.A.R. through the Revolutionary War record of Capt. Edward Barnard. His national number being 59,576.

In all the towns where they have lived, Viola has always been actively affiliated with the Church, literary and community organizations holding offices and serving on important committees. While living in Fort Dodge, Iowa, Viola was a member of the Womens Society of Christian Service, Woman's Club, Daughters of the American Revolution and the P.E.O. Sisterhood. She was president of her church society and of Chapter DJ P.E.O. for two years. She was offered the presidency of the Woman's Club but was already serving as president of P.E.O. and elected not to serve both offices at the same time.

Since her husband's death she lived in Park Ridge, Illinois and served two years as president of P.E.O. Chapter GZ. She was the delegate from five chapters in this area to the P.E.O. Supreme Chapter convention held in Denver Colorado in 1957.

She is a descendant of Deacon Francis Smalley and through his Revolutionary War record she joined the D.A.R. Her national number is 216263.

She now lives at 1990 Durham Drive, Inverness, Palatine, Illinois

Viola married **Kenneth Duane Miller**, son of **Elias Vandemark Miller** and **Elizabeth Barnard**, on 10 Jun 1908. Kenneth was born on 18 Mar 1875 in Morley, Jones, IA, died on 28 Jan 1948 at age 72, and was buried in La Porte City, Black Hawk, IA.

Burial Notes: He is buried in West View Cemetery.

General Notes: Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller

Kenneth Duane Miller, seventh child of Elizabeth Barnard and Elias Vandermark Miller was born on March 18, 1875 at Morley, Iowa. He attended the district school and worked on the farm. When he was 18 years old his father died, leaving him the oldest child at home in charge of the farm.

At the age of 20 he attended the Cornell College Academy for eleven weeks and secured a certificate to teach school. He taught school the following winter and then farmed a year. He then reentered Cornell College Academy. By working at the carpenter trade, teaching school and playing salaried baseball (he was an outstanding baseball player and at the time of his graduation from Cornell was offered a larger salary to play professional ball than he was to receive in his public school position. Some thirty years following his graduation, in a Cornell Radio Broadcast he was mentioned as one of their all time baseball stars. He played shortstop. He also distinguished himself in debate and became a public speaker with considerable recognition over the state where he was called upon to give commencement addresses, service club, church, teacher's institute speeches and many others) he earned money enough to graduate from Cornell College in 1905 with the degree B.S. After graduation he did post graduate work at the University of Chicago and at Northwestern University and traveled extensively.

Descendants of Edward Smale

He was principal of the high school at Tama, Iowa. In 1906 he became superintendent of schools at La Porte City, Iowa. He held this position until 1910 when he became superintendent of the schools in Monticello, Iowa. He remained there until 1918 when he became superintendent of schools in Vinton, Iowa. He remained here until 1923 when he went to Fort Dodge, Iowa as superintendent of city schools there. Here he had charge of nine grade schools, a junior high school, a senior high school and junior college. Here he remained for 17 years and the school grew until there were 4600 pupils and 156 teachers.

In 1940 Mr. Miller had reached the retiring age and resigned his position expecting to travel and do genealogical work in which he was very much interested. By the time his plans were well underway, World War II broke out and his plans had to be abandoned. He was then invited into the State Department of Public Instruction at Des Moines where he remained as Regional Supervisor until August 1, 1946. By this time the war was over and it was decided to resume the plans of travel and study as were earlier projected.

Mr. and Mrs. Miller spent a month of the early winter of 1946 visiting their daughter and her husband of Chicago and then turned southward spending the rest of the winter in Florida.

The middle of April, Mr. and Mrs. Miller started north along the eastern coast for the purpose of gathering genealogical data but "the plans of mice and men gang aft aglee". On May 24, 1946, Mr. Miller was taken to the hospital in Philadelphia. After several weeks spent in Philadelphia and St. Lukes in Duluth, Minnesota, he was taken by ambulance to Colonial Hospital at Rochester, Minnesota where he was under treatment by the physicians of the Mayo Clinic for several months. He died there January 28, 1948. His funeral was held in the Methodist Church at La Porte City, Iowa on January 31, 1948 with Rev. Hutchinson of Storm Lake, Iowa officiating. J.P. Stree, Deputy State Superintendent of Public Instruction in Iowa, C. T. Feelhaver, Superintendent of Fort Dodge Public Schools who was principal of the high school under Mr. Miller, Myron Olsen, principal of the Fort Dodge junior high school under Mr. Miller, all spoke in tribute of him at the services. Burial was in West View Cemetery at La Porte City where a suitable monument has been erected, the marker bearing the inscription from Chaucer "and gladly would he learn and gladly teach". By will he provided well for his family.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 139 F i. **Emma Elizabeth Miller** was born on 17 Jun 1910 and died on 17 Jun 1910.
- + 140 F ii. **Viola Virginia Miller** was born on 17 Dec 1919.

104. James L. Maine.

105. Villa Smalley was born in 1892 and died in 1893 at age 1.

106. Smalley was born in 1894.

107. Earl Dodd Smalley was born on 13 Nov 1895 in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA and died on 26 May 1979 at age 83.

General Notes: Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

Earl Dodd Smalley, only son of Clara Dixon and Edwin Royal Smalley, was born November 13, 1895 near Mount Auburn, Benton County, Iowa. He attended country school at Cedar Number One. After completing the eighth grade he entered Tilford Academy at Vinton, Iowa and graduated from the academic course in 1914. He also took one year of the commercial course. He attended Iowa State University at Ames, Iowa for one year. On November 7, 1917 he enlisted in the infantry but was transferred to the Quarter Master Corps in World

Descendants of Edward Smale

War I. He was overseas for thirteen months stationed in Italy and Austria and was in air raids and the battle of Vittoria Veneto of which he received a medal. Was a Corporal and received his Honorable Discharge May 24, 1919. He was active in farm programs and was chairman of the Township Triple A Committee and also a member of the Benton County Triple A committee until resigning. During World War II he was active in war bond and scrap drives and was chairman of the Benton County Gas Ration Board. He is a member of the Methodist church, Masonic and IOOF lodges, American Legion and is a Republican.

On June 30, 1920 he was married at the bride's home to Luella May Pauls born March 28, 1902, daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Jacob Pauls of La Porte City, Iowa. They at once started in the farming business. Luella is a member of the Methodist Church, Eastern Star, Rebecca Lodge, WSCS, American Legion Auxiliary and is a Republican. She graduated from La Porte City High School on May 28, 1920.

Dodd died 5/6/1979 and is buried at Mt. Auburn Cemetery

Earl married **Luella May Pauls**, daughter of **Jacob Pauls** and **Unknown**, on 30 Jun 1920. Luella was born on 28 Mar 1902 in La Porte City, Black Hawk, IA.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 141 F i. **Gwendolyn Pauls Smalley** was born on 13 Apr 1921.
- + 142 F ii. **Vivian Pauls Smalley** was born on 30 May 1922 and died on 9 Apr 1926 at age 3.

108. Emma Smalley was born in 1897 and died in 1899 at age 2.

109. Lola Catherine Smalley was born on 24 May 1898 in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA and died in 1925 at age 27.

General Notes: Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

Lois Cathering Smalley, daughter of Edwin Royal and Clara Dixon Smalley, was born on the home farm north of Mount Auburn, Iowa May 24, 1898. She attended country school and later entered the La Porte City High School from which she graduated in 1918. She then attended Tilford Academy for a year.

June 4, 1919 she was married to Carl Curtis Detrick at Waterloo, Iowa. To this union was born one child.

Lola was a member of the Methodist Church and the Rebecca Lodge.

Lola was an attractive young woman and popular among those who knew her. Her health failed and her untimely death occurred at her father's home in 1925. She was buried in the family plot at Mount Auburn.

Lola married **Carl Curtis Detrick** on 4 Jun 1919 in Waterloo, Black Hawk, IA. Carl Curtis Detrick was buried in , Mount Auburn, Benton, IA.

Burial Notes: He is buried in Mount Auburn Cemetery.

A child from this marriage was:

- + 143 F i. **Helen Labone Detrick** was born on 6 Jun 1920 and died on 6 Apr 1935 at age 14.

110. Clara Smalley was born in 1899 and died in 1912 at age 13.

Descendants of Edward Smale

111. James Addison Smalley was born on 26 Apr 1930.

General Notes: James Addison Smalley 2, son of Florence Irene Willson and Edwin Royal Smalley was born April 26, 1930. He attended grade school at Cedar #1 in Benton County and La Porte City High School. He enlisted in the Army January 9, 1948 and was discharged as Lieutenant in 1952. He is still in the active reserve and is now a Captain.

He was married to Lillie Ledbetter of Detroit Michigan August 6, 1955. Him is a real estate and insurance broker. He has his own business "Smalley Real Estate" at Rochester, Michigan. He is a member of the Methodist Church in Rochester, a member of the Masonic Lodge and a Shriner.

James married **Lillie Ledbetter** on 6 Aug 1955.

A child from this marriage was:

- + 144 M i. **Edwin Royal Smalley** was born on 9 Dec 1958.

112. Robert Lee Smalley was born on 30 Sep 1931.

General Notes: Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

Robert Lee Smalley, son of Florence Irene Willson and Edwin Royal Smalley, was born September 30, 1931. He graduated from the La Porte City High School in 1949 and received his B.A. degree from Grinnell College, Iowa in 1953. He served with the army in Japan from 1953 to 1956. On August 22, 1959 he was married to Katherine Norton at Saugatuck, Michigan.

In February 1960 Robert and Katherine each received the M.S. in Zoology from the State University of Iowa and currently they are working on a Doctorate Degrees at the same university, Robert in Biological Chemistry and Katherine in Zoology.

Robert is a professor in Bio Chemistry at Kansas State Teachers College in Emporia Kansas.

Robert married **Katherine Norton** on 22 Aug 1959 in Saugatuck, Allegan, MI.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 145 F i. **Nancy Kay Smalley** was born on 16 May 1960.
- + 146 F ii. **Girl Smalley**.

113. Sadie Hannah Smalley was born on 1 Oct 1893 in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA.

General Notes: Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller

Sadie Hannah Smalley, eldest child of Minnie Russ and Frederick Johnathan Smalley was born at Mount Auburn, Iowa October 1, 1893. In August 1894, at ten months of age, she went to Vermont with her mother, her father joining them later that year. Her childhood was spent in Morrisville, Vermont where she attended the public schools. She graduated from Peoples Academy Morrisville and the Johnson State Normal School (Higher Course) at Johnson, Vermont. She spent one year at Montpelier Seminary, Montpelier Vermont and two years at Iowa State Teachers College, Cedar Falls, Iowa.

She taught in Millerton, New York's public school one year.

On September 15, 1915 at Morrisville, Vermont, Sadie married Don Carlos Page Jr. who was born in Woburn, Massachusetts November 28, 1893 to Nancy P. Macknight and Don Carlos

Descendants of Edward Smale

Page. He attended Woburn and Wilmington, Massachusetts public schools and Northeastern University, Boston, Massachusetts. He is a civil engineer and has had charge of large construction projects in many states east of the Mississippi River, in Quebec, Canada and Central American countries.

Since 1947 Don and Sadie have lived in their own home at 377 King Street, Littleton, Massachusetts. He is employed as the Architect's supervisor on large state buildings being constructed in Massachusetts.

Don is a Mason and member of Engineers Society of Pennsylvania. Sadie and Don are members of the Order of Eastern Star. Both are members of the Methodist Church at the Federated Church in Ayer, Massachusetts. Both have served in various offices in the church and its Women's societies. Sadie is State Chairman of Friendly Service in the Massachusetts Fellowship of Congregational Christian Women.

Sadie married **Don Carlos Page Junior**, son of **Don Carlos Page** and **Nancy Macknight**, on 15 Sep 1915 in Morrisville, Lamoille, VT. Don was born on 28 Nov 1893 in Woburn, Middlesex, MA.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 147 M i. **Don "Carl" Carlos Page III** was born on 15 Apr 1917 in Medford, Middlesex, MA.
- + 148 F ii. **Roberta Jane Page** was born on 29 Nov 1919 in Johnson, Lamoille, VT.
- + 149 M iii. **Frederick "Ted" Smalley Page** was born on 20 Nov 1921 in Johnson, Lamoille, VT.
- + 150 M iv. **Russ Macknight Page** was born on 28 Nov 1930 in Pittston, Luzerne, PA.

114. **Ray Lucius Smalley** was born on 29 Jan 1898 in Morrisville, Lamoille, VT.

General Notes: Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

Ray Lucius Smalley, second child and only son of Minnie Russ and Frederick Jonathan Smalley was born at Morrisville, Vermont January 29, 1898.

During the first World War he volunteered and was sent to Camp Zachary Taylor, Kentucky. He continued in service there until the war was over.

Following the war Ray returned to the University of Vermont from which he was graduated from the agricultural course in 1921. He is a member of Kappa Sigma Fraternity.

One of his classmates at the University was Ruth Else Hubbell who was born at Lancaster, Massachusetts October 14, 1899. Ruth also graduated in the class of 1921. She was an excellent student and was awarded membership in Phi Beta Kappa.

Ruth and Ray became more than classmates for they were married at Marlboro, Massachusetts January 29, 1923.

After their marriage they went to Hartford Connecticut and entered a training school for missionaries and on October 3, 1923 they sailed from New York City for Belgium. They studied French three months in Brussels and then sailed from England for Cape Town, Africa. From there they took the train for Elizabethville, Belgian Congo arriving there February 1924. It was in their home established at Elizabethville that their first child was born. In 1925 they went to Kanene, Kinda, Katanga and stayed there until they returned to America.

While in college Ray specialized in agriculture and became an expert in that field. During the five years spent in Africa, he devoted his time doing evangelistic work and teaching practical farming to the natives of that dark continent.

Descendants of Edward Smale

In April 1929 Mr. and Mrs. Smalley and their three children born to them while in Africa returned to Vermont and in November 1929 purchased a farm near Stowe in that state. It was at Stowe that Ronald, their fourth child was born.

In April 1934 Mr. Smalley again entered public service and the family removed to Saline, Michigan where Mr. Smalley took charge of the Saline Valley Farms of that state. Four years later Ray entered the employ of the Michigan State Farm Bureau and was District Representative in the Membership Relations Department.

In 1945 Ray, his wife and two youngest children returned to their missionary work in the Congo. They are located at the Methodist Central Training School for teachers and preachers at Springer Institute, Mulungwishi, Belgian Cong.

Ray married **Ruth Else Hubbell** on 29 Jan 1923 in Marlboro, Essex, MA. Ruth was born on 14 Oct 1899 in Lancaster, Worcester, MA.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 151 M i. **Justin Howard Smalley** was born on 19 Oct 1924 in Elizabethville, , , Belgian Congo.
- + 152 M ii. **Bruce Alan Smalley** was born on 16 Mar 1927 in Elizabethville, , , Belgian Congo.
- + 153 F iii. **Eleanor Ann Smalley** was born on 15 Aug 1928 in Kanene, , , Belgian Congo.
- + 154 M iv. **Ronald Hubbell Smalley** was born on 14 Jun 1932 in Stowe, Lamoille, VT.

115. **Merle E. Smalley** was born on 15 May 1900 in Morrisville, Lamoille, VT.

General Notes: Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

Merle E. Smalley, third and youngest child of Minnie Russ and Grederick Jonathan Smalley, was born in Morrisville, Vermont May 15, 1900. She graduated from the People's Academy at that place in 1918. Later she entered the University of Vermont from which she was graduated in 1922. She is a member of Kappa Alpha Theta sorority. Merle is an honor student and was granted membership in Phi Beta Kappa. After graduating from the University Merle did social work in Hartford, Connecticut. While engaged in this service she met Albert Philip Keeler of Boston to whom she was married at Morrisville, Vermont September 9, 1926. Philip Keeler was born at Boston, March 6, 1900. He attended Boston Latin School and Boston University from which he was graduated in 1921. He is a member of the national fraternity Lambda Chi Alpha.

Mr. and Mrs. Keeler live at 20 Harding St. Wethersfield, Connecticut. He is export and distribution manager for the Fuller Brush Company located at Hartford, Connecticut. He is a member of the Masonic order.

Merle married **Albert Philip Keeler** on 9 Sep 1926 in Morrisville, Lamoille, VT. Albert was born on 9 Mar 1900 in Boston, Suffolk, MA.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 155 M i. **Junior Albert Philip Keeler Junior** was born on 11 Feb 1929 in Hartford, Hartford, CT.
- + 156 F ii. **Hope Keeler** was born on 25 Jul 1933 in Hartford, Hartford, CT.

Descendants of Edward Smale

Eleventh Generation (8th Great-Grandchildren)

116. Charles Sumner Thompson Junior³ was born on 21 Aug 1920 in Chicago, Cook, IL.^{2,3,4} ⁵ died on 25 Dec 1993 in Houston, Harris, TX,^{2,4,6} at age 73, and was buried on 29 Dec 1993 in Hilltop Lakes, Leon, TX.² The cause of his death was metastatic adenocarcinoma of the pancreas.²

Death Notes: Charles Sumner Thompson II (should be Jr.), born 21 Aug 1920 in Chicago, IL, Social Security Number: 354-01-2846, never in the armed forces (not true, but he was discharged early for health reasons), 16 years education. Last residence: 7907 Braes Meadow Dr., Houston, TX. Father, Charles Sumner Thompson, Sr; Mother, Laura Belle Smalley. He died at home. Informant was Nadyne G. (Greathouse) Thompson (wife).

Burial Notes: He was cremated, Forest Park Lawndale Crematory, Houston, TX on 29 Dec 1993. His ashes were spread at Hilltop Lakes, TX, where Nadyne and Charles have a vacation home.

General Notes: Source: Sandra S. Taylor daughter of Charles Sumner Thompson, Jr. July 2003

Charles Sumner Thompson Junior, was born on August 21, 1920 at 11:06 am. He weighed 8 pounds 1 ounce. He was the only child of Laura Belle Smalley and Charles Sumner Thompson Senior. Laura became schizophrenic as a result of the delivery. Her mother, also called Laura Bell, had died in child birth. Later, when Charles was about four, Laura was committed to a mental institution, and her marriage to Charles's father was annulled. In Charles early years, he was raised by his paternal Aunt Ruth (Thompson) Bort and Uncle Ralph Bort.

Charles father remarried. Charles was enrolled in a boarding school where he was not allowed mail or visitors. He could not see or communicate with his beloved Aunt Ruth and Uncle Ralph. On a drive home from a school break, a box containing all the letters he had sent and those that had been sent to him slid out from under the seat. On one occasion, when Aunt Ruth and Uncle Ralph attempted to visit Charles at the boarding school, the Head Master was away, and the Math teacher let Charles visit with his Aunt and Uncle. When the Head Master returned, the Math teacher was fired. When Charles was in college, and he came home for a weekend, he discovered the court proceedings and paperwork associated with his mother being committed to a mental institution and the annulment of the marriage. He determined to find and care for his mother. He drove from his home in Elmhurst, Illinois to the institution in Vinton, Iowa to retrieve his mother. When he got there he realized, to his great regret, that he could not care for her.

Charles graduated from Iowa State College at Ames, Iowa with a bachelor of science degree in Mechanical Engineering in 1942. He was a member of the Pi Kappa Alpha Fraternity where he pulled many pranks on his fraternity brothers. He entered the service during WWII, but was discharged because of recurring stomach attack problems. He obtained a job at a bomber plant in Kansas City where he attended London Heights Methodist Church with a friend, and met and married Nadyne.

Charles later obtained a job with the M. W. Kellogg Construction Company building oil refineries and ammonia plants worldwide. He was head of Specification Prediction and Cost Control. In the early years, we traveled by trailer from one construction job to the next in places like Waukegan Illinois, Rensselaer New York, and Bayonne, New Jersey. The trailer had no bathroom so Charles cut it apart and set it on two saw horses and added a bathroom. He also built a bed on the wall called a "dickey bed" that was used as a crib for son Chuck, and a pull down desk on the wall for Sandy to use for her school work.

Descendants of Edward Smale

In 1952, Charles was transferred to the home office of the M. W. Kellogg Construction Company in New York City, and the family bought a home at Morse Lakes in Bloomingdale, New Jersey. Charles commuted for about 1 1/2 hours morning and night to his job. On nights and weekends he worked to turn this summer house at Morse Lakes into a home for his family. He was president of the Home Owners Association at Morse Lakes for a number of years. He was involved in many projects that still remain today at Morse Lakes. He put up the flagpole using a ships mast. He built the clubhouse.

In about 1969, he was transferred with Kellogg to Houston Texas. There they bought a house at 7907 Braes Meadow Dr. They also bought a cabin at Hilltop Lakes, Texas, at 100 Post Oak Road. At that time, Sandra was married, and Chuck was in the Air Force. Only Diane moved with them to Houston.

In Houston, Charles was active in bridge clubs. He was known by his neighbors as someone who could fix anything. He enjoyed vacations and travel. He preferred to make things over buying them. Everyone who know him considered him to be very friendly, caring, and generous.

He was troubled with stomach attacks most of his life. He had been run over by a car as a child, which had moved his stomach from the left to the right side of his body. In his seventies, during surgery they moved his stomach back into place. In his late sixties, he developed diabetes. On Christmas Day in 1993, he died of pancreatic cancer. After cremation, his ashes were spread on Hilltop Lakes.

Noted events in his life were:

- Soc Sec Num: 354-01-2846, , IL.⁴ Last Residence Zip 77071.
- He was educated at Iowa State College from 1938 to 1942 in Ames, Story, IA.³ His major was Mechanical Engineering.
- Military: applied for commission in Navy, Aug 1943.³ Failed to meet physical requirements.
- Military: induction into Navy, 19 Apr 1944, Chicago, Cook, IL.^{3, 8} Given a medical discharge in June 1944 due to stomach problems.
- He worked as an engineer in Jun 1944 in Kansas City, Wyandotte, KS.³ He worked at North American Aviation.
- Lived in: 2826 North 46th St. (streets have been renumbered), Abt 1947-1949, Kansas City, Wyandotte, KS. This was a basement house. Nadyne, Charles, Sandra, and baby Charles lived there. Charles graded the property, built a below grade basement, roofed it with tar paper, and lived there. The intent was to build the upper stories later, but Charles got moved with his job and had to sell before the construction was completed. Charles bought a horse, Molly to do the grading. Sandra used to walk between the horses legs.
- Lived in: 1952-1972, Bloomingdale, Passaic, NJ.⁶ He lived at Morris Lakes, at 13 W. Buena Vista Way.
- Lived in: 1972-1993, Houston, Harris, TX. He lived at 7907 Braes Meadow Drive, Houston, TX. He had a vacation home at 100 Post Oak Road, Hilltop Lakes, Leon, TX.
- Lived in: 12 Aug 1943, Elmhurst, Dupage, IL.⁹ He lived at 378 May St.

Charles married **Nadyne Artie Greathouse**,^{2, 10} daughter of **Ivory Alonzo Greathouse** and **Mabel Bristow Corder**, on 9 Sep 1944 in Kansas City, Wyandotte, KS.⁷ Nadyne was born on 27 Sep 1924 in Kansas City, Wyandotte, KS.^{11, 12}

General Notes: Nadyne was the second child, and oldest daughter of Mabel and Ivory Greathouse. She was born in Kansas City, and lived her earliest years in the house at 1710

Descendants of Edward Smale

Wood Ave. When the family moved to Bethel (Suburb of Kansas City, Kansas), she attended White Church Elementary School, and the White Church Community Church. She attended Junior High School at Washington Rural School. After the family moved back to Kansas City, she attended and graduated from Wyandotte High School in 1942, majoring in Biology.

She met Charles at youth group in church. They were married on September 9, 1944 at the family home on Wood Avenue. They lived in an apartment for the first couple of years while they built a basement house in Kansas City, at 2826 N46th Street. That is the address today. The streets have been renumbered since the house was built. They used a horse called Molly to grade the land. The basement house was built of concrete block with a rolled roof. They never got a chance to build the house above the basement as Charles was transferred with his work. They had 2 children, the first was born eleven months after they were married in August 1945. The second was born while they were living in the basement house. Until 1952, they lived in a mobile trailer and moved from job to job. When traveling to the job in Waukegan Illinois, Nadyne jackknifed the trailer. In 1952, they moved to Morse Lakes in Bloomingdale, New Jersey. Their third child, Diane, was born in 1957, while they were living at Morse Lakes.

Nadyne was the director of the Methodist Youth Fellowship in Bloomingdale, New Jersey, while her children were teenagers. She became church secretary, and later secretary to the Guidance Counsel Office at Kinnelon High School. She worked with the head counselor in the High School to establish the High Schools for Performing Arts across the country. She met many notable performing artists at that time.

In July 1970, they moved to Houston, Texas with a job transfer for Charles. Nadyne was very active with Bridge Clubs, the Kelloggs Old Timers, and with Westbury United Methodist Church. She served in the church choir, led many functions, and worked in the church office. Nadyne was always very active in service work for others. She painted a number of scenic pictures, and she likes to bowl.

In 1998, at the age of 74, she worked a Habitat for Humanity Project. She could have worked on many committees, but she chose the construction crew. Because of her age, she was required to take a physical. She passed with flying colors, and worked with the construction crew to build the house. She hammered 16 penny nails right along with the construction foreman.

Family vacations every summer, usually involved camping and sightseeing, somewhere in the mountains. She loves mountains and snow. When we travel she prays for snow, and we usually get it. For her family, she was always helping where she was needed. She reupholstered many sofas, chairs, cars, and boats. She wallpapered, and painted many rooms.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was educated at Wyandotte High School and graduated in Jun 1942 in Kansas City, Wyandotte, KS.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 157 F i. **Sandra Sue Thompson**⁶ was born on 14 Aug 1945 in Kansas City, Jackson, MO.¹³
- + 158 M ii. **Charles Sumner Thompson II**⁶ was born on 17 Jan 1948 in Kansas City, Jackson, MO.
- + 159 F iii. **Diane Janine Thompson**⁶ was born on 9 Feb 1957 in Pompton Plains, Morris, NJ.

Descendants of Edward Smale

117. Bryon Eugene Dillon was born on 3 Jan 1905.

General Notes: Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

Byron Eugene Dillon, eldest child of Alletta Leah Amburn and Asa Dillon was born in Mount Auburn, Iowa on January 3, 1905. He completed high school in Vinton, Iowa and attended Iowa State Teachers College in Cedar Falls, Iowa. While there he was active in band, orchestra and choral groups. After receiving his B.A. degree in 1930, he taught for 15 years. In 1944 he left teaching and entered the John Deere Waterloo Tractor Works. Now he is employed in their Metallurgical Laboratory as a Junior Chemist.

Byron Eugene Dillon and Edith Thelma Hurt were married December 23, 1933 in Bethany, Missouri

Bryon married **Edith Thelma Hurt** on 23 Dec 1933 in Bethany, Clay, MO.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 160 M i. **William James Dillon** was born on 26 Dec 1934.
- + 161 M ii. **David Eugene Dillon** was born on 3 Jan 1937.
- + 162 F iii. **Linda Rae Dillon** was born on 13 Nov 1949.

118. Loren Frederick Dillon was born on 5 Jul 1908 in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA.

General Notes: Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

Loren Frederick, the second child of Alletta Leah Amburn and Asa Charles Dillon was born July 5, 1908 at Mount Auburn, Iowa. He completed grade school at Mount Auburn school in 1922 and entered Cedar Falls High School from which he was graduated in 1926. He specialized there in manual arts. He attended Iowa State Teachers College where he was active in band, orchestra and choral groups. He received a B.S. degree in 1933. For 12 years he taught industrial arts, mathematics and band in the Iowa schools.

On May 29, 1934 he married Grayce Elizabeth Jergens at the Little Brown Church at Nashua, Iowa.

In 1943 Loren with his family moved to Detroit where he entered Wayne State University Graduate School for advanced study in Vocational Education while working full time as a Design Engineer with the Michigan Brooch Company. He received his Master of Education Degree in June 1947.

In 1951 he went to work with the Ford Motor Company as an Equipment Engineer in the Engine and Foundry Division. Later he transferred to the Training Department where he taught apprentice classes and developed instructional materials. With the removal of the training activities from Ford Motor Co. to the Henry Ford Community College, Loren transferred to the Ford Division as a Production Contract Engineer.

Loren married **Grayce Elizabeth Jergens** on 29 May 1934 in Nashua, Chickasaw, IS.

Marriage Notes: They were married at the Little Brown Church in Nashua.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 163 F i. **Marilyn Dee Dillon** was born on 9 Jan 1936 in Fayette, Fayette, IA.

Descendants of Edward Smale

- + 164 M ii. **Frederick Loren Dillon** was born on 25 Apr 1937 in Fort Dodge, Webster, IA.

119. Emma Gene Dillon was born on 23 Aug 1915 in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA.

General Notes: Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

Emma Gene, only daughter of Alletta Leah Amburn and Asa Charles Dillon, was born August 23, 1915 at Mount Auburn, Iowa where she first attended school. In 1922 she removed with her parents to Cedar Falls, Iowa where she graduated from high school. She then completed a two year primary course and later a year's course in public school music at the Iowa State Teacher's college. She taught for four years in Missouri and Iowa and attended summer school in Cedar Falls, Iowa.

In 1939 she was married to William Brink, born August 9, 1912, at Davenport, Iowa. He was born at Sioux Falls, South Dakota son of Ira and Flora Brink. Mr. Brink enlisted in the Naval Reserves August 6, 1942 as fireman first class. During his war service his family lived with Emma Gene's parents at Cedar Falls. The marriage of Emma Gene and William was dissolved in 1947 at which time she returned to teaching, this time in the Moline School System. She again attended summer school and in August of 1950 was graduated with a B.A. degree in Primary Education.

July 9, 1955 she was married to Max Junior McCartney born July 19, 1924, son of Ted and Lorena McCartney. After serving in the Navy during the war, he entered the Merchant Marines finally parting from their service in August 1954 after having made 12 complete trips around the world and being in most of the well known ports. He is now employed at Oscar Meyer Meat Packing Company in Davenport, Iowa and has been there for five years. After an absence from her teaching duties of two years, Emma Gene returned to the same school system

Emma married **William Brink**, son of **Ira Brink** and **Flora**, in 1939 in Davenport, Scott, IA. William was born on 9 Aug 1912 in Sioux Falls, Minnehaha, SD.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 165 F i. **Janene Kay Brink** was born on 25 Aug 1940 in Davenport, Scott, IA.
+ 166 F ii. **Sharon Sue Brink** was born on 6 Sep 1941 in Rock Island, Rock Island, IL.

Emma next married **Max Junior McCartney**, son of **Ted McCartney** and **Lorena**, on 9 Jul 1955. Max was born on 19 Jul 1924.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 167 M i. **Thomas Eugene McCartney** was born on 26 Mar 1957 in Rock Island, Rock Island, IL.
+ 168 M ii. **Timothy Charles McCartney** was born on 26 Mar 1957 in Rock Island, Rock Island, IL.
+ 169 F iii. **Margaret Elizabeth McCartney** was born on 26 Jan 1959 in Rock Island, Rock Island, IL.

120. Ruth Lorraine "Mcandrews" Smalley was born on 7 Oct 1921 in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA.

General Notes: Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

Ruth Lorraine Smalley, eldest child of Ella Struve and Harold Albert Smalley was born in Mount Auburn, Iowa October 7, 1921. She was graduated from the Mount Auburn High

Descendants of Edward Smale

School May 11, 1939 and was married to Robert L. McAndrews of Vinton, Iowa May 7, 1941. They now live on an acreage of 8 acres in the town of Faucett, Missouri which they purchased several years ago. They are members of the Christian Church. They have adopted two children, Richard in 1952, and Connie in 1953. In 1962, they had a child of their own.

Ruth married **Robert L. McAndrews** on 7 May 1941.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 170 F i. **Connie McAndrews** was born on 13 Aug 1947. (Adopted)
- + 171 M ii. **Richard McAndrews** was born on 30 Oct 1950. (Adopted)
- + 172 M iii. **Ronnie Lee McAndrews** was born on 4 Aug 1962.

121. Roy Addison Smalley was born on 24 Sep 1923 in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA.

General Notes: Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

Roy Addison Smalley, eldest son of Ella Struve and Harold Albert Smalley, was born at Mount Auburn, Iowa September 24, 1923. He graduated from the Mount Auburn High School May 1941. He attended summer school at Ames that summer taking metal and lathe work. He entered the Navy in February 1942. He was sent to a school at Navy Pier in Chicago, then was a mechanic on an airplane during World War II. He contracted malaria in the Fiji Islands and this bothered him for a number of years. He was married to Ruth Ericksen of Seattle, Washington March 24, 1945 and was divorced in 1950. Three children were born to this union. On September 18, 1956 he married Marjorie of Seattle, Washington. He lives in Seattle and works for the Boeing Airplane factory there.

Roy married **Marjorie**.

Roy next married **Ruth Ericksen** on 25 Mar 1945.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 173 M i. **Allan Eugene Smalley** was born on 22 Dec 1945.
- + 174 M ii. **Larry William Smalley** was born on 2 Feb 1947.
- + 175 M iii. **Raymond John Smalley** was born on 4 Jan 1948.

122. Lee Harold Smalley was born on 8 Oct 1926 in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA.

General Notes: Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

Lee Harld Smalley, third child of Ella Struve and Harold Albert Smalley was born in Mount Auburn, Iowa October 8, 1926. He graduated from Mount Auburn High School in May 1943 and enlisted in the Navy October 1943. After four years, when he was discharged he attended Iowa State Teachers College at Cedar Falls, Iowa and graduated as an Industrial Arts teacher. He taught for several years in the town of Tama and also Waukon, Iowa. He then went to College Park, Maryland and attended school. He taught in a college in Ypsilanti, Michigan for two years and also attended classes at the University of Michigan at Ann Arbor while teaching in Ypsilanti. He then went to East Lansing, Michigan to the University on a Fellowship. He was graduated from there in June 1960 receiving his Doctor's degree in Industrial Arts. He is teaching 1960-1961 school year in the University of New York in Buffalo, New York. He was married to Helen Gerdes of Monticello on June 1, 1952.

Lee married **Helen Gerdes** on 1 Jun 1952.

Descendants of Edward Smale

Children from this marriage were:

- + 176 M i. **Dennis Lee Smalley** was born on 27 Aug 1956.
- + 177 F ii. **Laura Elizabeth Smalley** was born on 13 Oct 1961.

123. **Doris Ann Smalley** was born on 15 Apr 1929 in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA.

General Notes: Dorris Ann Smalley, fourth child of Ella Struve and Harold Albert Smalley was born in Mount Auburn, Iowa April 15, 1929. At the age of 7 she had to have a double mastoid operation at the University Hospital in Iowa City. She was in the hospital for three months. She graduated from the Vinton, Iowa High School in June 1947 as the high school in Mount Auburn had been discontinued. June 28, 1947 she was married to Elvin Wood of Vinton and they now live in Vinton, Iowa.

Doris married **Elvin Wood** on 28 Jun 1947.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 178 M i. **David William Smalley** was born on 6 Mar 1948.
- + 179 M ii. **Stephen Harold Smalley** was born on 22 May 1950.

124. **James Donald Smalley** was born on 22 Apr 1932 in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA.

General Notes: Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

James Donald Smalley, fifth child of Ella Struve and Harold Albert Smalley was born in Mount Auburn, Iowa April 22, 1932. He attended eight years of school in Mount Auburn, two years in Vinton, one year in Seattle Washington and finished high school while in the Navy. He married Nancy Parker of Greenville, Pennsylvania October 16, 1955. He works for Westinghouse as a draftsman and they live at Transfer, Pennsylvania.

James married **Nancy Parker** on 16 Oct 1955.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 180 M i. **Bruce John Smalley** was born on 27 Aug 1956.
- + 181 F ii. **Natasha Jean Smalley** was born on 1 Nov 1957.
- + 182 M iii. **Donald Russell Smalley** was born on 14 Feb 1961.

125. **Norman Paul Smalley** was born on 22 Nov 1933 in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA.

General Notes: Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

Normal Paul Smalley sixth child of Ella Struve and Harold Albert Smalley was born at Mount Auburn, Iowa November 22, 1933. He attended school in Mount Auburn for eight years and the Vinton, Iowa high school from which he was graduated in June 1951. In June 1955 he was graduated from the University of Iowa at Iowa City. For six months he worked for the world wide public accounting firm of Price Waterhouse and Co. He then entered the Air Force as a 1st Lt. as he had three years of service left. He was a Navigator where most of his duty was in aircraft early earnings on the east coast of the United States. In December 1958 he was discharged and in January 1959, returned to Chicago to again work for the Price Waterhouse Company. He is now working for his C.P.A. (Certified Public Account) degree. He married Ann Bolen of Grinnell, Iowa September 19, 1954 and they are now living in Elmhurst, Illinois.

Descendants of Edward Smale

Norman married **Ann Bolen** on 19 Sep 1954.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 183 M i. **Paul Norman Smalley** was born on 30 Nov 1955.
- + 184 F ii. **Linda Ann Smalley** was born on 7 Apr 1957.
- + 185 F iii. **Cathy Jean Smalley** was born on 19 Apr 1958.
- + 186 M iv. **Thomas Michael Smalley** was born on 30 Jun 1961.
- + 187 M v. **Andrew William Smalley** was born on 4 Mar 1963.

126. John Raymond Smalley was born on 14 Jun 1935 in Waterloo, Black Hawk, IA.

General Notes: Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

John Raymond Smalley, seventh child of Ella Struve and Harold Albert Smalley was born at Waterloo, Iowa June 14, 1935. He was born with a curvature of the spine and in his early years was in the hospital quite often. At the age of seven he had a number of operations on his back and was out of school the greater part of two years. He graduated from the Vinton, Iowa High School May 1956. In 1957 he attended the Elgin watch school in Elgin, Illinois. He was graduated from this school in June 1959 and now works as a watch repairman in Manchester, Iowa.

127. Francis Eugene Smalley was born on 4 Aug 1940 in Vinton, Benton, IA.

General Notes: Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

Francis Eugene Smalley, youngest child of Ella Struve and Harold Albert Smalley was born in Vinton, Iowa August 4, 1940. He attended school in Mount Auburn through the eighth grade and spent the next four years in the Vinton, Iowa high school from which he was graduated in May 1958. He enlisted in the marines in August 1958 and was sent to California. Later he was sent to a Refrigeration and Air Conditioning School for six month in North Carolina. He was then sent to Okinawa for fourteen months. He returned to the United States in November 1960.

128. Boy Smalley was born on 27 Jan 1926 and died on 27 Jan 1926.

129. Boy Smalley was born on 1 Sep 1927 and died on 1 Sep 1927.

130. Richard Blaine Smalley was born on 3 May 1930 in Waterloo, Black Hawk, IA.

General Notes: Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

Richard Blaine Smalley, eldest child of Marion Bower and Walter Elmer Smalley, was born in Waterloo, Iowa May 3, 1930. He attended grade school in Mount Auburn, Iowa and high school in Vinton, Iowa where he was graduated in the Spring of 1947. He entered Iowa State College at Ames, Iowa in the fall of 1947 and studied to be a mechanical engineer until January 1949 when he returned to his home in Vinton, Iowa. On March 9, 1949 and June 13, 1949 he underwent major surgery made necessary by an attack of polio in 1944. In 1950 he worked at different places in Vinton and on February 12, 1951 he went into the office of Link Belt Speeder Corporation in Cedar Rapids, Iowa as a bookkeeper where he worked until late April 1952. At this time he bought a truck and went into the transport business, driving interstate commerce routes. Later he also did office work for Huer Truck Lines in Waterloo, Iowa and was eventually made office manager. He continued as manager when this line

Descendants of Edward Smale

was sold to K.R.X. Truck Lines.

On his 21st birthday, May 3, 1951, he was married to Marjorie Amy Byam at Vinton, Iowa. She was born in Vinton on February 8, 1931 to Mr. and Mrs. Leon Byam. In November 1955, Marjorie and Richard moved from Vinton to Washburn, Iowa where they bought a home at 224 1st Street. They are members of the Methodist Church.

Five children were born to them, the four boys having initials R.B., so that now in 1960 there are eight R. B. Smalleys.

Richard married **Marjorie Amy Byam**, daughter of **Leon Byam** and **Unknown**, on 3 May 1951 in Vinton, Benton, IA. Marjorie was born on 8 Feb 1931 in Vinton, Benton, IA.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 188 M i. **Ricky Byam Smalley** was born on 9 Aug 1954.
- + 189 F ii. **Shirleen Joan Smalley** was born on 14 Feb 1956.
- + 190 M iii. **Rocky Blair Smalley** was born on 18 Feb 1957.
- + 191 M iv. **Randy Blaine Smalley** was born on 16 Oct 1958.
- + 192 M v. **Rusty Bryan Smalley** was born on 8 Nov 1959.

131. Beth Colleen Smalley was born on 25 Jul 1931 in Vinton, Benton, IA and died on 10 May 1972 at age 40.

General Notes: Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

Beth Colleen Smalley, second child and only daughter of Marion Bower and Walter Elmer Smalley was born July 25, 1931 in Vinton, Iowa. She attended grade school in Mount Auburn, where the family lived until 1943 when they moved to Vinton. She graduated from the Vinton high school in 1948, where her activities included being first chair clarinet soloist, president of the Student Council and a member of the National Honor Society.

Beth entered Iowa State Teachers College at Cedar Falls, Iowa in the fall of 1948, and earned a B.A. degree in English in the Spring of 1952, when she was graduated with high honors, and was chosen as an honorary member of American College Student Leaders. During these college years, she was an elected officer of 12 student organizations, including various leadership, scholarship and honorary groups on both local and national levels. She also served a year as managing editor of the college newspaper.

She worked five summers in the Green Giant canning factory at Vinton to earn money for college expense and was society editor of the Cedar Valley Times in the summer of 1952.

Her first teaching job began in the fall of 1952 at high school in Oelwein, Iowa, where she spent two years as teacher of English and journalism. In the fall of 1954 she moved to Denver, Colorado to attend the University of Denver as a graduate student and earned an M. A. degree in English in August 1955. Since February 1956 she has taught English, Latin and journalism at Byers Junior High School in Denver, where she is now teaching.

Beth was married June 23, 1957 to Edgar Wallace Garvey, who was born January 10, 1931 in Fair Haven, Vermont, son of Elma Edgerton and Eldridge Leon Garvey. Edgar is finishing his B.A. degree in Chemical Engineering at the University of Denver, is president of the American Society of Chemical Engineers, and plans to do graduate study in business management.

Descendants of Edward Smale

Beth had belonged to the Methodist Church in Vinton; Edgar was a Baptist member in Fair Haven. After their marriage, both joined the Montview Presbyterian Church in Denver.

Beth married **Edgar Wallace Garvey**, son of **Eldridge Leon Garvey** and **Elma Edgerton**, on 23 Jun 1957. Edgar was born on 10 Jan 1931 in Fair Haven, Rutland, VT.

132. Roger Barnes Smalley was born on 2 Aug 1935 in Vinton, Benton, IA.

General Notes: Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

Roger Barnes Smalley son of Marion Bower and Walter Elmer Smalley, was born August 2, 1935 in Vinton, Iowa. He attended grade school in Mount Auburn, Iowa where his parents lived until August 1943, when they moved to Vinton. He graduated from Vinton high school in May 1952 and went to work the day after graduation for Curphy Construction Company. Several months later, when this company moved out of the state Roger went to work for Wilson packing plant in Cedar Rapids, Iowa for about a year as a bookkeeper. Later, when several hundred men were laid off at this plant, Roger went to work for Collins Radio Company in Cedar Rapids where he stayed until taking a military leave of absence in the fall of 1955.

August 2, 1952 he was married to Shirley Jean Fitch, only child of Mr. and Mrs. Harold Fitch of Vinton, Iowa. This marriage ended in divorce in the summer of 1955. They were remarried at Scott Air Force Base in Illinois on April 20, 1956 and again divorced in the late summer of 1958.

Roger had enlisted in the United States Air Force in September 1955. The first year of his military service was spent at various bases in the United States and the second year was spent in Korea. After returning from Korea, he was sent to Donaldson Air Force Base in Greenville, South Carolina where he took his family to live. While in the service there he was in the base hospital, then was sent back to a hospital in the city and from there to Maxwell Air Base Hospital in Montgomery, Alabama where he had major surgery on February 27, 1958. In April 1958 he was transferred to James Connally Air Force Base in Waco, Texas. He returned to Vinton from Texas in June 1959 and several weeks later went back to work for Collins Radio Company in Cedar Rapids where he is now employed.

Roger married **Shirley Jean Fitch**, daughter of **Harold Fitch** and **Unknown**, on 2 Aug 1952. The marriage ended in divorce in 1955.

Noted events in their marriage were:

- Remarried: 20 Apr 1956.
- Divorced Again: 1958.
- Divorced: Divorced.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 193 F i. **Debra K. Smalley** was born on 18 Feb 1953.
- + 194 F ii. **Pamela Sue Smalley** was born on 14 Mar 1956.

133. Ronald Bower Smalley was born on 13 Jun 1937 in Vinton, Benton, IA. Another name for Ronald is Ronald Blair Smalley.

General Notes: Source: Smalley Family Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

Ronald Bower Smalley son of Marion Bower and Walter Elmer Smalley was born at Vinton, Iowa June 13, 1937. He attended school in Mount Auburn until he moved with his parents to

Descendants of Edward Smale

Vinton, Iowa 1943. In 1955 he was graduated from Vinton high school. He worked part time driving a lumber truck while still in school and continued this work during this summer of 1955. Ronald joined the U.S. Naval Reserves during his senior year in high school and enlisted for active duty on November 14, 1955. He served in several foreign ports on the U.S.S. John A. Boyle 755 and the U.S.S. Marshall 676 until November 15, 1957.

At Vinton, Iowa on June 2, 1956 he was married to Carolyn Sue Noeller daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Elmer Noeller who farmed near Vinton. Carolyn was born January 22, 1937. After his return from military service, they made their home in Vinton, Iowa where he worked as a carpenter until late in 1959 when he went to work for Collins Radio Company in Cedar Rapids and is there at the present time.

Ronald's name was registered as Ronald Blair on the original birth certificate, but was changed to Ronal Bower in April 1938. The change is recorded in the office of vital statistics in Des Moines, Iowa.

Carolyn and Ronald are members of the Methodist church in Vinton.

Ronald married **Carolyn Sue Noeller**, daughter of **Elmer Noeller** and **Unknown**, on 2 Jun 1956. Carolyn was born on 22 Jan 1937.

134. **Russell Bruce Smalley** was born on 31 Mar 1940 in Vinton, Benton, IA.

General Notes: Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

Russell Bruce Smalley, youngest child of Marion Bower and Walter Elmer Smalley, was born March 31, 1940. His first three years were spent in Mount Auburn until he removed with his family to Vinton, Iowa in August 1943. He attended grade school and three years of high school in Vinton, Iowa. While in high school he worked part time in a grocery store. In February 1958, Russell went to Greenville, South Carolina and worked for a short time for Rental Uniform Service while living at the home of his brother Roger who was stationed at an air force base near Greenville. Late in April 1958, Roger was transferred to a base in Texas and Russell returned to Vinton on April 23. On April 30 he went to work on the John Wenner farm near Vinton. After the death of John Wenner on July 13, 1958, Russell worked on the Gerald Wenner farm until March 21, 1959 when he started to work for Jim Kirk on the A.B. Kirk farm south of Vinton. In June 1960, he is still at the Kirk farm and like the work very much. Russell is unmarried and lives with his parents at 214 West 10th St. in Vinton. He is a member of the Vinton Methodist Church.

Russell married **Geraldine Jane Fushner** on 16 Jun 1962.

135. **James Harold Livingston** was born on 11 Aug 1922 in Marble Rock, Floyd, IA.

General Notes: Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

James Harold Livingston, first child of Esther Smalley and Harry M. Livingston, was born at Marble Rock, Iowa August 11, 1922. He attended schools at Manly, Ottumwa, Des Moines and Marshalltown, Iowa. He was graduated from the Marshalltown, Iowa high school May 29, 1940 and from the Junior College May 28, 1942 during the last year of which he was in Civilian Pilot Training. After receiving an appointment to West Point he was released to join the United States Naval Air Force, enlisting June 10, 1942. During his three and a half years service, 21 months were sea duty, flying carrier based dive bombers and fighters and participating in strikes on Formosa, Leyte, Okinawa, the Philippines, the Jap Fleet, Hong Kong, and the Indo-China coast. As a result of his attack on the Jap fleet in the second battle of the Philippines, he received the Navy cross, the highest naval combat award. He also received 4 D.F.C's and 7 air medals and his carrier the U.S.S. Hancock was awarded a special citation.

Descendants of Edward Smale

Returning to the States, James was stationed at Grosse Ile Naval Air Station at which time he was married, in St. John's Catholic church at Monroe, Michigan MMay 19, 1945, Dorothy Lee Keough, born November 16, 1925 at Monroe, Michigan. She was a graduate of St. Marys of Notre Dame, South Bend, Indiana and Katherine Gibbs School Boston, Massachusetts. After James was honorably discharged from active duty into ready reserves, September 21, 1945, he entered Michigan University where he received his Bachelor of Architecture degree in the spring of 1952. He was awarded the George D. Booth Travelling Fellowship and in the fall of 1952 studied housing of aged in Europe. After working for several architectural firms in Detroit, James has his own business in Ann Arbor, Michigan where the family lives.

James married **Dorothy Lee Keough** on 19 May 1945 in Monroe, Monroe, MI. Dorothy was born on 16 Nov 1925 in Monroe, Monroe, MI.

Marriage Notes: They were married in St. Johns' Catholic Church.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 195 M i. **James Henry Livingston** was born on 23 Jan 1946 in Toledo, Lucas, OH.
- + 196 M ii. **George Martin Livingston** was born on 3 Feb 1947 in Toledo, Lucas, OH.
- + 197 M iii. **Edward Louis Livingston** was born on 10 Aug 1951 in Toledo, Lucas, OH.
- + 198 M iv. **John Todd Livingston** was born on 20 Jan 1955 in Toledo, Lucas, OH.
- + 199 M v. **William Luke Livingston** was born on 30 May 1959 in Toledo, Lucas, OH.

136. Marian Ester Livingston was born on 19 Jan 1924 in Waterloo, Black Hawk, IA.

General Notes: Source: Our Smalley Family Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

Marion Ester Livingston, second child of Esther Smalley and Harry M. Livingston, was born at Waterloo, Iowa January 19, 1924. She began school at Manly, Iowa, then the family moved to Ottumwa, Des Moines and Marshalltown, Iowa. Marian graduated from Marshalltown High School May 28, 1942. She enlisted in the United States Naval Cadet Corp while in nurses training and took her training at St. Lukes Episcopal Hospital school of nursing at Chicago, Illinois from which she graduated February 13, 1946.

She was married June 28, 1946 to Robert Clyde Hannan born February 20, 1925. He served in the United States Navy as an electronic technician's mate with his tour of duty in the Asiatic theatre during World War II. After being honorably discharged he completed his education at Nebraska University, receiving his B.S. in Civil Engineer June 7, 1948.

The family has lived in Nebraska, Iowa and Minnesota while Bob was working on construction as an engineer. Later they settled at Topeka, Kansas where he is an associate with a Consulting Engineering firm.

Marian married **Robert Clyde Hannan** on 28 Jun 1946. Robert was born on 20 Feb 1925.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 200 M i. **Bobbe Joan Hannan** was born on 1 May 1947 in Lincoln, Lancaster, Ne.
- + 201 M ii. **James Robert Hannan** was born on 28 Sep 1948 in Lincoln, Lancaster, Ne and died on 5 Mar 1967 at age 18.
- + 202 F iii. **Judy Hannan** was born on 10 Dec 1951 in Lincoln, Lancaster, Ne and died on 18 Apr 1954 at age 2.

Descendants of Edward Smale

137. Joan Yvonne Livingston was born on 27 Sep 1925 in Manly, Worth, IA.

General Notes: Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

Joan Yvonne Livingston, third child of Esther Smalley and Harry M. Livingston, was born at Manly, Iowa, September 27, 1925. Joan began school at Ottumwa, Iowa, then the family moved to Des Moines and Marshalltown, Iowa where she graduated in June 1944 from high school. That summer she moved with her parents to live in quarters on the Great Lakes Naval Station where her father was stationed and while there she was employed by the civil service commission for one year until the war ended.

After the war while attending Chicago Academy of Art, her schooling was interrupted by her marriage at Chicago 5, 1945 to Norbert Nicholas Scholzen who had just been honorably discharged from the United States Marine Corp on September 28, 1945 after serving three years and eight months with the Second Marine Division. He had seen action on Guadalcanal and Tawara and was wounded and received the Purple Heart medal.

After their marriage they moved to Washington, D.C. where Norb managed several Firestone stores and Joan used her artistic talents raising her five girls and working in the Catholic Church where she has served as an officer in the Womens Club and has been active in Scout work.

Joan married **Norbert Nicholas** on 5 Oct 1945 in Chicago, Cook, IL.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 203 F i. **Linda Joan Nicholas** was born on 24 Sep 1946 in Washington, D. C..
- + 204 F ii. **Judith Helen Nicholas** was born on 3 Apr 1949 in Washington, D. C..
- + 205 F iii. **Geri Louise Nicholas** was born on 21 May 1952 in Saint Paul, Ramsey, MN.
- + 206 F iv. **Jill Marie Nicholas** was born on 5 Feb 1954 in Washington, D. C..
- + 207 F v. **Laura Ester Nicholas** was born on 4 Mar 1956 in Washington, D. C..
- + 208 F vi. **Jane Elizabeth Nicholas** was born on 4 Sep 1961.

138. Harry Maurice Livingston Junior was born on 18 Dec 1926 in Manly, Worth, IA.

General Notes: Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

Harry Maurice Livingston Jr., fourth and youngest child of Esther Smalley and Harry M. Livingston, was born at Manly, Iowa December 18, 1926. He attended Des Moines and Marshalltown, Iowa public schools until his senior year graduating from Lake Forest High school June 6 1945 while the family lived in quarters on the Great Lakes Naval Training Base where his father was a Chief Petty Officer.

Harry was inducted into the United States Navy August 15, 1945. His tour of duty included three months occupation duty in Japan and was honorably discharged from the Navy July 19, 1946. Returning home he attended Marshalltown Junior College for his freshman year, going to Drake University for his sophomore year. After deciding on interior decorating as his career, he attended Ray Vogue School of Interior Decorating in Chicago, September 1948 through 1949.

He was married April 23, 1949 at Trinity Episcopal Church, Rock Island, Illinois to Mary Anna Walker born February 4, 1925 at Monmouth, Illinois. She was a medical technician 5th grade in the U.S. Army from March 1945 to October 1946. She served at Tacoma, Washington and Madigan General Hospital.

Descendants of Edward Smale

The family has lived at Chicago, Illinois, Fort Worth, Texas, Minneapolis, Minnesota, and Wichita, Kansas where he has been employed as an interior decorator and designer. They are members of the Episcopal Church in which Harry has served on the Vestry and has been a teacher and superintendent of the church school.

Harry married **Mary Anna Walker** on 23 Apr 1949 in Rock Island, Rock Island, IL. Mary was born on 4 Feb 1925 in Monmouth, Warren, IL.

Marriage Notes: They were married in Trinity Episcopal Church.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 209 M i. **Gregory Maurice Livingston** was born on 5 Oct 1950 in Chicago, Cook, IL.
- + 210 F ii. **Laura Mary Livingston** was born on 4 Jan 1953 in Oak Park, Cook, IL.
- + 211 F iii. **Martha Ann Livingston** was born on 18 Jul 1956 in Minneapolis, Hennepin, MN.

139. Emma Elizabeth Miller was born on 17 Jun 1910 and died on 17 Jun 1910.

140. Viola Virginia Miller was born on 17 Dec 1919.

General Notes: Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

Viola Virginia Miller, only child of Viola Smalley and Kenneth Duane Miller to live beyond extreme infancy was born December 17, 1919 at Vinton, Iowa

In 1923, she with her parents, moved to Fort Dodge, Iowa where she attended the public schools from kindergarten to the completion of Junior College. Her father, as superintendent of the city schools, had the privilege of signing both her High School and Junior College diplomas.

She has marked ability in public speaking and dramatic interpretation and won three first places in dramatic contests while in Junior High School. During her high school days, she was sent to the University of Iowa as an interpretive reader in the speech contest held there where she received a rating of Excellent. She was often called to various organizations to give readings on their programs. She played important roles in many of the dramatic productions presented by the high school and junior college and carried the leading part in the all college play the year of her graduation. In the fall of 1939, she entered the University of Iowa where she was prominent in the life of the university as shown by the fact that she was voted one of the six Hawkeye Beauties for the year. This honor included all around capabilities and personality as well as physical beauty. The annual of that year includes a full page photograph of her.

In 1941 she was graduated from the university, receiving a B.A. degree with a major in English and since then has done post graduate work at the same institution and at the University of Chicago.

Following her graduation she taught English, Speech and Journalism in the Lone Tree, Iowa High School and later became head of the English Department of the Eldora, Iowa High School where she had charge of the upper classes in English and Speech.

On January 25, 1944 she was married to Captain Kenneth Jensen in the Armp Chapel at Camp Polk, Leesville, Louisiana. Captain Jensen being an officer and the Chief Aide to Major General William M. Grimes of the U.S. Army, the marriage was a military one. Army offices, their wives, and the bride's parents were in attendance with General Grimes occupying the place of honor from the military standpoint.

Descendants of Edward Smale

Later in the summer, General Grimes was transferred to Fort Riley, Kansas where Capt. Jensen continued as his Aide. Still later all were transferred to San Juan, Puerto Rico where they lived in the castle, Casa Blanca, built by Ponce DeLeon and his son-in-law. It is the oldest inhabited dwelling in the Western Hemisphere.

January 8, 1946 they flew back to Miami and on January 13, 1946 he was mustered out of Jefferson Barracks, Missouri. He then resumed his work at Northwestern University which had been interrupted by his military service. Upon his graduation he became associated with the Continental Illinois National Bank and Trust Company of Chicago. He is now a Vice-President of the same bank.

Virginia is possessed of an excellent mind and an unusual amount of determination to accomplish whatever she sets herself to do. She has a pleasing personality and makes friends easily with children and those many years her senior as well as those of her own age. She is a member of the Methodist Church, P.E.O. Sisterhood of Gamma Phi Beta Sorority and her husband is also a Methodist, Sigma Chi and a member of the Union League Club of Chicago.

They live at 1990 Durham Drive, Inverness, Palatine, Illinois.

They have two unusually fine sons who give promise of much success in anything they determine to do.

Viola married **Captain John Kenneth Jensen** on 25 Jan 1944 in Leesville, Vernon, LA. John was born on 29 Jan 1919.

Marriage Notes: John and Viola were married at the Army Chapel at Camp Polk.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 212 M i. **Henry Miller Jensen** was born on 29 Jan 1948 and died on 29 Jan 1948.
- + 213 M ii. **John Kenneth Jensen Junior** was born on 27 Jun 1949 in Evanston, Cook, IL.
- + 214 M iii. **Kent Douglas Jensen** was born on 2 Sep 1951 in Evanston, Cook, IL.

141. **Gwendolyn Pauls Smalley** was born on 13 Apr 1921.

General Notes: Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

Gwendolyn Pauls Smalley, daughter of Luella May Pauls and Earl Dodd Smalley, was born April 13, 1921. She graduated from Mount Auburn high school and was Aid at the Virginia Gay Hospital at Vinton, Iowa from August 1939 to August 1940. She entered Pitzies Beauty School at Waterloo, Iowa and graduated from there in June 1941. She is a member of the Methodist Church, WSCS, American Legion Auxillary and is a Republican. On March 3, 1941 she was married to Floyd R. Coots of Mount Auburn, Iowa at the Methodist parsonage at Garrison, Iowa.

Gwendolyn married **Floyd R. Coots** on 3 Mar 1941 in Mount Auburn, Benton, IA.

Marriage Notes: They were married at the Methodist Parsonage.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 215 M i. **Russell Duane Coots** was born on 28 Jan 1942.
- + 216 M ii. **David Lynne Coots** was born on 22 Sep 1947.

Descendants of Edward Smale

+ 217 M iii. **Norman Dale Coots** was born on 29 Nov 1953.

+ 218 F iv. **Ruth Ann Coots** was born on 8 Oct 1955.

+ 219 M v. **Dennis Ray Coots** was born on 7 Jul 1958.

142. Vivian Pauls Smalley was born on 30 May 1922 and died on 9 Apr 1926 at age 3.

143. Helen Labone Detrick was born on 6 Jun 1920 and died on 6 Apr 1935 at age 14.

144. Edwin Royal Smalley was born on 9 Dec 1958.

145. Nancy Kay Smalley was born on 16 May 1960.

146. Girl Smalley.

147. Don "Carl" Carlos Page III was born on 15 Apr 1917 in Medford, Middlesex, MA. Another name for Don is Carl.

General Notes: Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

Don Carlos Page III, oldest child of Sadie Hannah Smalley and Con Carlos Page Jr. was born August 15, 1917 at Medford, Massachusetts. He was educated in the public schools of George and Pennsylvania. He graduated from West Pittston Pennsylvania High School in 1935. He attended Bucknell University in Lewisburg, Pennsylvania. In 1940 he enlisted in the United States Air Force. Served in Panama, United States and the Pacific during World War II.

December 11, 1943 he married Beverly Scott Henry at Cumberland, Maryland. They resided in Salina, Kansas until his outfit was sent to the Pacific in early 1945. Beverly returned to her husband's home in York, Pennsylvania where their first child, Patricia Ann was born May 6, 1945. "Carl" as Con Carlos III has been called, was honorably discharged in October 1945. He worked in York, Pennsylvania until 1948 when he went to Littleton, Massachusetts to work with his father, Con C. Jr. for Light Steel, a Boston firm. After a year in Massachusetts, Carl reenlisted in the Strategic Air Force and was sent to Texas and then to Roswell, New Mexico for nine year. In 1958 his outfit was moved to Sac headquarters at Portsmouth, New Hampshire where he is a Master Sargent. He has bought a home in Dover, New Hampshire 2 Shadow Drive where the family resides. The four children attend Dover public schools. Carl is a master mason.

Don married **Beverly Scott Henry** on 11 Dec 1943 in Cumberland, Allegany, MD.

Children from this marriage were:

+ 220 F i. **Patricia Ann Page** was born on 6 May 1945 in York, York, PA.

+ 221 F ii. **Nancy Ellen Page** was born on 6 Dec 1946 in York, York, PA.

+ 222 F iii. **Donna Jane Page** was born on 26 Mar 1952 in Roswell, Chaves, NM.

+ 223 M iv. **Don Carlos Page IV** was born on 29 Jul 1954 in Roswell, Chaves, NM.

148. Roberta Jane Page was born on 29 Nov 1919 in Johnson, Lamoille, VT. Another name for Roberta is Jane.

General Notes: Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

Roberta Jane Page only daughter of Sadie Hannah Smalley and Don Carlos Page Jr. was

Descendants of Edward Smale

born in Johnson, Vermont, November 29, 1919. She attended public schools in Georgia and Pennsylvania graduating from Everett, Pennsylvania High School in 1937. She attended West Chester State Teachers College, Pennsylvania.

In 1943 she joined the Women's Marine Corps and after training became a first Sargent on recruiting at Richmond, Virginia.

January 29, 1944, she was married to George Malcolm Smith, a Navy Lieutenant of the dental corps at Richmond, Virginia. She was honorably discharged in August 1944.

After two years in Japan, Captain and Mrs. Smith with their two children reside in the home they have purchased at 19 Willow Avenue Middletown, Rhode Island and expect to remain until his retirement from the United States Navy.

Jane and George are very active in the social life of the navy base and Jane is a member of the Order of the Eastern Star.

Roberta married **George Malcolm Smith** on 29 Jan 1944. George was born before 1930.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 224 F i. **Barbara Jane Smith** was born on 20 Jun 1949 in Boston, Suffolk, MA.
- + 225 M ii. **Don Malcolm Smith** was born on 15 May 1953 in Norfolk, Norfolk, VA.

149. Frederick "Ted" Smalley Page was born on 20 Nov 1921 in Johnson, Lamoille, VT. Another name for Frederick is Ted.

General Notes: Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Virginia Smalley Miller 1961

Frederick Smalley Page, second son and third child of Sadie Hannah Smalley and Don Carlos Page Jr. was born November 29, 1921 at Johnson, Vermont. He attended public schools in Georgia and Pennsylvania. He graduated from Boyertown High School in Boyertown, Pennsylvania. At the beginning of World War II he enlisted in the United States Air Force. He served with the 764 Bomb Squadron, 461 Bomb Group in North Africa, in the European area, Po Valley and other major conflicts. He received decorations and was honorably discharged at the end of the war after having refused an offer to go to Officers Training School.

July 17, 1943 he married Eileen Burkland daughter of Joel and Hannah Burkland of Deary, Idaho. Frederick and Eileen were married in Salt Lake City, Utah before his outfit went overseas.

Frederick (or Ted as he is usually called) is in business in Spokane, Washington. He and Eileen own the Janitorial Supply Co. there. The family resides in the home they built at 5515 Northwest Boulevard, Spokane, Washington.

Frederick married **Eileen Burkland**, daughter of **Joel Burkland** and **Hannah**, on 17 Jul 1943 in Salt Lake City, Davis, UT.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 226 F i. **Karin Lynne Page** was born on 5 Jan 1952 in Spokane, Spokane, WA.
- + 227 F ii. **Penelope Lou Page** was born in Jan 1953 in Spokane, Spokane, WA.

150. Russ Macknight Page was born on 28 Nov 1930 in Pittston, Luzerne, PA.

General Notes: Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

Descendants of Edward Smale

Russ MacKnight Page youngest child of Sadie Hannah Smalley and Don Carlos Jr. was born November 28, 1930 at Pittstown, Pennsylvania. He attended public schools in Pennsylvania and Massachusetts. He attended York Collegiate Institute one year and went to Massachusetts with his parents in 1947 where he graduated from Littleton High School in 1949. He graduated from Northeastern University, Boston Massachusetts in 1956. In 1956 he went to work as a buyer for Raytheon at their Andover, Massachusetts plant. In 1959 he received an attractive offer from Honeywell, St. Petersburg, Florida and has been with them since August 1959.

On October 7, 1955 at Paden Orun, South Dartmouth, Massachusetts he married a classmate from Northeastern University, Priscilla Alden. Thus their descendants of at least three Mayflower families - Hopkins on their father's side and through their mother's family The Aldens and Mullens. The family lines in a home they purchased at 8758 93rd Ave., Largo, Florida. Russ is a member of Tahattawan Lodge A.F.&A.M. in Littleton, Massachusetts. Prior to this he was on the state suite of the Order of DeMolay. He is active in fields of civic improvement of the community where he lives.

Russ married **Priscilla Alden** on 7 Oct 1955 in Paden Orun, South Dartmouth, MA.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 228 F i. **Amy Jane Page** was born on 25 Nov 1956 in Boston, Suffolk, MA.
- + 229 M ii. **Russ MacKnight Page Junior** was born on 5 Apr 1959 in Boston, Suffolk, MA.

151. **Justin Howard Smalley** was born on 19 Oct 1924 in Elizabethville, , , Belgian Congo.

General Notes: Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller

Justin Howard Smalley eldest child of Ruth Hubbell and Ray Lucius Smalley was born October 19, 1924 at Elizabethville, Belgian Congo, Africa. He graduated from the course in Aeronautical Engineering at the University of Michigan in 1949. He was employed in research for the U.S. Naval Department for 9 years and then worked for Minneapolis-Hunnewell in Minneapolis for two years. He is now in the Research Department of General Mills in Minneapolis. He married Nancy Harrison in 1947.

Justin married **Nancy Harrison** in 1947.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 230 M i. **Brian Arthur Smalley** was born in Nov 1950.
- + 231 M ii. **Gary Smalley** was born in Jun 1952.
- + 232 F iii. **Diane Lynn Smalley** was born in Feb 1955.

152. **Bruce Alan Smalley** was born on 16 Mar 1927 in Elizabethville, , , Belgian Congo.

General Notes: Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

Bruce Alan Smalley second child of Ruth Hubbell and Ray Lucius Smalley was born March 16, 1927 at Elizabethville, Belgian Congo, Africa. He graduated in agriculture with a B.S. degree from Michigan State College in 1950. He went as an agricultural missionary to South Rhodesia in 1952 where he is now. He married Sarah School in 1951.

Bruce married **Sarah School** in 1951.

Descendants of Edward Smale

Children from this marriage were:

- + 233 M i. **Frederick Ernest Smalley** was born in Oct 1952.
- + 234 M ii. **Robert Bruce Smalley** was born in Feb 1954.
- + 235 F iii. **Percillah Ruth Smalley** was born in Nov 1957.
- + 236 F iv. **Carol Smalley** was born in Dec 1958.

153. Eleanor Ann Smalley was born on 15 Aug 1928 in Kanene, , , Belgian Congo.

General Notes: Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

Eleanor Ann Smalley only daughter of Ruth Hubbell and Ray Lucius Smalley was born August 15, 1928 at Kanene, Kamina, Belgian Congo, Africa. She was graduated from Adrian College, Michigan in 1951. She taught school until she was married and afterwards until her son was born. She married Calvin Sutliff December 1953.

Eleanor married **Calvin Sutliff** in Dec 1953.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 237 M i. **James Calvin Sutliff** was born in 1957.
- + 238 M ii. **Peter Ray Sutliff** was born in Dec 1959.

154. Ronald Hubbell Smalley was born on 14 Jun 1932 in Stowe, Lamoille, VT.

General Notes: Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

Ronald Hubbell Smalley, youngest child of Ruth Hubbell and Ray Lucius Smalley was born June 14, 1932 at Stowe, Vermont. He graduated from Albion College, Michigan in 1953. He entered medical school in 1953 and left in 1957. He spent 2 years in military service until January 1960. His future activities are uncertain at this time. Ronald married Joan Wieting in June 1956.

Ronald married **Joan Wieting** in Jun 1956.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 239 F i. **Laura Maureen Smalley** was born on 2 Mar 1962.
- + 240 M ii. **Todd Jonathan Smalley** was born on 19 Feb 1964.

155. Junior Albert Philip Keeler Junior was born on 11 Feb 1929 in Hartford, Hartford, CT.

General Notes: Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

Albert Philip Keeler, Jr. only son of Merle E. Smalley and Albert Philip Keeler was born in Hartford, Connecticut February 11, 1929. He graduated from Loomis School in Windsor, Connecticut in 1946. He attended Yale University and served in the U.S. Army Paratroop Corps for two years. He received his B.A. degree from the University of Miami in Florida in 1954. He was employed by R.C.A. at Cape Canaveral, Florida and is presently working for Radiation, Inc. in Melbourne, Florida. At the present time he is unmarried.

156. Hope Keeler was born on 25 Jul 1933 in Hartford, Hartford, CT.

General Notes: Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

Descendants of Edward Smale

Hope Keeler, only daughter of Merle S. Smalley and Albert Philip Keeler was born in Hartford, Connecticut July 25, 1933. She was graduated from Wethersfield High School in 1951 and from the University of Vermont in 1955. She is a member of Kappa Alpha Theta sorority. She worked as laboratory technician in the Cytology Laboratory at the Hartford Hospital for one year. She was married to John Alison Michael Morse in Hartford on September 8, 1956. He was born in New London, Connecticut October 30, 1934. He was graduated from Choate Preparatory School and from the University of Vermont. He is a member of Sigma Nu Fraternity. He served in the U.S. Air Corps as first lieutenant and is presently a registered representative for Goodbody and Company in New London. Mr. and Mrs. Morse live on Pepperbox Road, Waterford, Connecticut.

Hope married **John Alison Michael Morse** on 8 Sep 1956 in Hartford, Hartford, CT. John was born on 30 Oct 1934 in New London, New London, CT.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 241 M i. **Michael Philip Morse** was born on 14 Dec 1957.
- + 242 F ii. **Lynn Morse** was born on 7 Nov 1959.

Twelfth Generation (9th Great-Grandchildren)

157. **Sandra Sue Thompson**⁶ was born on 14 Aug 1945 in Kansas City, Jackson, MO.¹³

General Notes: Sandra was born the first child of Charles Sumner Thompson Jr and Nadyne Artie Greathouse. She was born in Kansas City, Missouri. When Sandra was a toddler, her parents built a basement house in Kansas City. Sandra played with the horse Molly and stuck her fingers through the bees wax in the bee hives.

Sandra's parents moved from construction job to construction job with M.W. Kellogg Construction Company. Sandra attended many schools during those years. When she got to first grade, they wanted to send her back to kindergarten because the previous town they had lived in had not had kindergarten, and this town did. So, she was a half year behind in school. Nadyne worked every afternoon and evening catching Sandra up so she could stay with her class in the first grade. When Sandra was in second grade, her parents moved to Morse Lakes in Bloomingdale, New Jersey. She graduated from Bloomingdale Elementary School and Butler High School. She obtained a Bachelor of Science Degree from Iowa State University in 1967. She met and married her husband Grant on December 26, 1967 while he was still in the Navy.

Her first job, after college, was with Warner Lambert Company in Morris Plains, New Jersey. She worked there as a systems analyst designing and building many systems including their Corporate Sales Tax System and their Corporate Credit and Accounts Receivable System. When Grant graduated and obtained a job with Control Data Corporation at Brookhaven National Lab in Brookhaven, New York, Sandra took a transfer to a subsidiary of Warner Lambert called the American Chicle Plant in Long Island City, New York, where she was the manager of Computer Systems.

Sandra quit working in 1973 when her first daughter, Janine was born. After her second daughter, Kristin, was born, they moved to Livermore, California. When Kristin was four, and Janine was five, Sandra took a job at Lawrence Livermore National Laboratory as a computer scientist. She worked part time, working the hours her girls were in school, until they both were in high school. During her years with Lawrence Livermore National Laboratory she worked on many projects. She worked on a physics code for a radio chemist to model the deterioration of neutrons and protons in an experiment. She designed and built a system to analyze the presence of ozone in the atmosphere based on satellite

Descendants of Edward Smale

measurements. She was the project manager for building the U.S. national system for atmospheric release of radioactive and/or toxic materials. This system was used for the Three Mile Island Nuclear Power Plant Accident and the Chernobyl Nuclear Power Plant Accident, as well as many others. She was the project leader for the supervisory control system for the Atomic Vapor Laser Isotope Separation Project. She was deputy division leader for the Scientific Software Division. She was Information Systems Manager for the Lasers Program. She was Information Systems Manager for the Procurement Department. She was the U.S. project leader for building the Russian Federal Nuclear Material Control and Accounting System that all the facilities in Russia that have weapons grade nuclear material report to. All these projects were built at Lawrence Livermore National Laboratory for the U.S. Department of Energy.

Sandra retired in January 2001. In February 2001, she and her husband Grant moved to Houston, Texas to care for Sandra's mother. Sandra and Grant's future retirement plans include completing their home in Jupiter, in the Stanislaus National Forest in California, and missions/service work.

Noted events in her life were:

- She had a residence in 2003. Living In 2003 In Twain Harte, CA
- DAR Membership: 6 Jul 2004, Macon, Macon, MO.¹⁵

Sandra married **Grant Davidson Taylor Jr.**,¹⁴ son of **Grant Davidson Taylor Sr.** and **Iva Pearl Beegle**, on 26 Dec 1967 in Bloomingdale, Passaic, NJ.¹⁴ Grant was born on 28 Aug 1943 in Paterson, NJ.

General Notes: Grant was the first child of Grant Davidson Taylor Senior and Iva Beegle. Grant's father served in the military in Africa on the Gold Coast. Grant's father returned home from the service when Grant was five. Grant having grown to that age without his father being present.

Grant attended Bloomingdale Elementary School and Butler High School. After High School, Grant went to work for Kay Electric Company. He entered the Navy on April 2, 1964, earning the rank of Aviation Fire Control Technician Second Class (AQF2). He was employed as a radar technician. After boot camp, he was stationed in Memphis, Tennessee and Pensacola, Florida.

Grant met Sandra Thompson during a summer lake party given by the Methodist Youth Fellowship in Bloomingdale, New Jersey. Sandra was 14 and about to enter Butler High School. Grant would be a Junior in High School that fall. On a dare from his best friend, who though Sandra looked shy and quiet, Grant picked her up and threw her in the water. They went steady in high school for two years, and they separated. They got back together when Sandra came home on a Christmas break when she was in college. They dated and were married on December 26, 1967, four months before Grant got out of the Navy on April 1, 1968.

Grant and Sandra made their first home in Morris Plains, New Jersey and later in Randolph Township, New Jersey. Grant attended Newark College of Engineering. He graduated in 1972 with a degree in Electrical Engineering. His first job was with Control Data Corporation at Brookhaven National Laboratory on Long Island, New York. He worked at maintaining large mainframe computers.

Grant and Sandra bought their first home at 23 Cheryl Drive, Lake Ronkonkoma New York. Both of their children, Janine and Kristy, were born there at Smithtown General Hospital. Grant spent about two 9 month stints in training classes with Control Data Corporation in Minneapolis, Minnesota. On one of these Grant went alone, and Sandra came on occasional visits. On the second one, Janine was four months old, and Sandra was no longer working,

Descendants of Edward Smale

so the family moved to Minneapolis for 9 months. At the end of the 9 months they returned to Lake Ronkonkoma, and Kristin was born a few months later.

In 1976, when Janine was 2 1/2 and Kristy was 1, Grant and Sandra moved to Livermore, California. Grant had been transferred by Control Data to Lawrence Livermore National Laboratory. Janine and Kristy attended Our Savior's Lutheran School and Livermore High School. Control Data later transferred Grant to Sandia National Laboratory. Later Grant was hired by Sandia National Laboratory and worked in the Data Communications Group, responsible for inter-site high speed communications and encryption. He retired from Sandia National Laboratory in 1999.

Grant was diagnosed with Progressive Systemic Scleroses (also called scleroderma) in October 1989. It is a disease that causes a buildup of collagen in the tissue under the skin, in the lungs, and in the kidneys. The disease went into remission and continues to be maintained with daily doses of chemotherapy in pill form.

In January 2001, Sandra retired as well, and they moved to their home in Jupiter (near Twain Harte) California. The house has no public utilities (i.e., no electricity or phone lines). In February 2001, Grant and Sandy moved to Houston, Texas to care for Sandra's mother. Grant returns to Jupiter about once every 2 months for about 3 weeks to see his doctors and to maintain the Twain Harte home.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 243 F i. **Janine Marie Taylor**^{6, 14, 16} was born on 2 Aug 1973 in Smithtown, Suffolk, NY.¹⁴
- + 244 F ii. **Kristin Laura Taylor**⁶ was born on 24 Mar 1975 in Smithtown, Suffolk, NY.

158. **Charles Sumner Thompson IIF** was born on 17 Jan 1948 in Kansas City, Jackson, MO.

General Notes: Charlie was born in Kansas City, MO on 1/17/48. He moved to Bloomingdale NJ at age 5. He attended Bloomingdale Elementary and Butler High School.

He nearly drowned falling through the ice at Morse Lakes when he was 9 years old. Charlie started his lifelong hobby of collecting boats and cars at age 12. First boat was an 5-horse Scott outboard motor which was big stuff for Charlie. Charlie's first car was a 1957 Ford Fairlane 500 convertible. It had a 1958 Thunderbird grill and 1961 tear drop taillights. Sandy remembers this car as having reverse where 1st was supposed to be and caused her to nearly crash into her own GTO when backing it into the garage.

He lived at Morse Lakes until he entered the service (Airforce) at age 19. Charlie attended one year at Iowa State University prior to joining the Air Force. He was stationed in the Phillippines for two years with the Air Force. After honorable discharge, Charlie moved to Houston to stay with his parents while attending the University of Houston.

While Charlie was attending U of H he met Darlene and married her after graduation. They lived in a 50 foot mobile home and Charles IV was born soon after. Charlie and Darlene bought a small 2 bedroom home in Seabrook. Charlie and Darlene divorced when Charles IV was two. Darlene moved to Victoria and for 15 years Charlie made the long 12 hour commute to see Charles IV every other weekend.

Charlie decided to get his pilot's license when Charles IV was 9 years old. Charles and Charlie enjoyed commuting via a Cessna (Charlie's 1st plane) every other weekend.

Hurricane Alicia wrecked the small 2-bedroom home in Seabrook in 1983 and Charlie was able to make the repairs himself with his family's help, pay off the house note, and put a

Descendants of Edward Smale

down payment on a larger 3-bedroom house in Clear Lake. Charlie Jr. said to Charlie III he was very proud of Charlie's decision with the 3-bedroom house purchase and thought he had gotten a good deal.

Charlie then met Lois Hershey in 1983 and married in 1985. They were divorced in 1991.

Charlie lost his dad to cancer in 1993. Charlie said he learned his best lessons in money management from his father. His father taught him not to pay interest ever!

In 1995 Charlie met Suzette at a wedding party. They married in 1997 and to date are still married. Over the past 8 years Charlie and Suzette have been together, he worked for several collection agencies before finally settling on restoring an old rundown 8-plex apartment building. This project took approximately 9 mos to restore and was opened for business in April of 2001. Charlie devoted 12 to 15 hours a day for 9 mos in a row including weekends and did an amazing job mostly by himself. Grant and Sandy were kind enough to step in and help Charlie in March 2001 when his spirits were low as this job took a great deal out of him. Suzette worked full time during this restoration and helped Charlie in the evenings and weekends as much as she could. Nadyne also helped Charlie with wallpaper. Sandy planted some beautiful red flowers in front of the building which now billow out everywhere. Grant helped Charlie out with the floors and electrical work. Suzette to this date is quite impressed with her husband's ability to fix, restore, or build anything. Suzette feels very blessed that the good Lord finally put her and Charlie together. Suzette enjoys the many interesting turns life has taken since she met Charlie. Suzette has never had a dull moment. Charlie is now focused on restoring his 28-foot boat w/cabin and hopefully will have it in the water by August 2003. Sandy and Grant are most eager to ride in it. Next Charlie will probably start restoration on his 1957 Cessna airplane (2nd plane, 1st one was sold), and once complete will probably start working on his antique cars. Charlie is happy in semi-retirement as owner/manager of the 8-plex apartment building and tinkering on his toys.

Charles married **Darlene Brunkenhofier**, daughter of **Mitchel Brukenhofier** and **Rose**, on 14 Feb 1977. The marriage ended in divorce. Darlene was born on 28 Jan 1950.

A child from this marriage was:

+ 245 M i. **Charles Sumner Thompson IV**⁶ was born on 23 Jan 1978 in Houston, Harris, TX.

Charles next married **Lois Hershey** in 1985 in Hershey, Dauphin, PA. The marriage ended in divorce in 1991.

Marriage Notes:

Location of divorce was Houston, Texas

Noted events in their marriage were:

- Divorced: Divorced.

Charles next married **Suzette M. McKinley**, daughter of **Marvin Leon McKinley** and **Nancy Lee Lund**, on 8 Mar 1997 in Las Vegas, Clark, NV. Suzette was born on 4 Dec 1960 in Canyon, TX.

General Notes: Suzette is a descendant of Sam Houston, former governor of Texas at a time when Texas was becoming a state. Her genealogy and the genealogy of Sam Houston can be found on the following website: http://www.shsu.edu/~smm_www/index.html

Suzette was born in the middle of a snowstorm in Canyon, TX on 12/4/60. Suzette's Mom and Dad traveled with an elevator crew and had stopped briefly in this town so Suzette could be born. Suzette's Dad had taken a temporary job to pay for her delivery. Luckily Suzette's Dad was present for her birth as he could not go to work due to the snowstorm. After Suzette's birth her Mom and Dad continued with the elevator crew to Houston (Galena Park) TX to settle permanently. Three more brothers followed approximately a year apart each. When

Descendants of Edward Smale

the 3rd brother was born Suzette really had her heart set on a little sister and was so mad when her Dad came home and said she had another brother. Suzette told her Dad he was not allowed to come home as she had too many brothers. Dad took Suzette to the hospital and she said I guess you can bring him home because he really is cute (like Suzette really had a decision in this).

Suzette attended McArthur Elementary, Galena Park Middle School, and graduated from Galena Park High School in 1979. Suzette was extremely shy and introverted and mostly liked to watch old black and white movies, read books, and sew clothes.

Soon after Suzette's graduation, she went to work for Target as a cashier and worked her way to Head Cashier after 1 year. Suzette was the number 1 fastest cashier in the entire store and held 1st place the entire time she worked at Target (2 years).

Soon Suzette was blessed with a beautiful baby girl on 2/25/81. She was named Shanna Lee McKinley. Shanna's name stands for (small and wise). Lee was named after her grandmother (Nancy Lee). Shanna's father disappeared one month before Shanna was born and did not reappear until Shanna was 5 years old. By request from Shanna, her father will not be listed. Suzette took a job as Personnel/Secretary at a bakery plant (Kroger) 8 weeks after Shanna was born. Suzette worked as a single working mother for many years until Shanna was 8 years old.

Suzette married John Rodney Grubb on October 14, 1989. In 1993 Suzette was again blessed with a beautiful baby boy on 2/25/93. He was named John Perry Grubb. Initially John's father wanted to name John (Forrest). Suzette was horrified with the name and held steady to John Perry. Suzette is glad she held to John because the movie Forrest Gump came out after John was born. Can you imagine the teasing John would have gotten at school? John was chosen from the bible and Perry was from Rodney's adopted father's middle name. Shanna was very jealous of John as she had been the only child. Suzette assured Shanna she would always be her baby no matter what happened. After John was born Suzette received a promotion to Lead Accounting Clerk at Kroger Bakery. Suzette worked on cost accounting for 10 years.

In November of 1994, Charles III and Suzette met at a mutual friends' (Sharon Bierman) wedding party. Charlie was very interested in Suzette but found out she was married and knew he couldn't ask her out. Sharon did tell Charlie Suzette would probably be separating from her husband in the very near future. Charlie kept up with Suzette's whereabouts (unbeknownst to Suzette) over the months. In April of 1995 Suzette found herself again a single working mother. Suzette was still employed at Kroger Bakery. Suzette and her two children moved to Seabrook, TX and set up household in a 2 bedroom apartment by the water. Shanna hated living in Seabrook and John really didn't care as he was only two years old. When Charlie found out Suzette was single in April 1995 he asked Sharon to bring her out to the Hop for dancing. Suzette was horrified at the night life but intrigued by Charlie. Suzette noted Charlie had a big invisible wall around him (even with all his popularity with all the women - Charlie is a fine dancer) and knew there wasn't a woman there at the Hop who would ever get to him. Charlie took Sharon and Suzette out for breakfast and Charlie behaved very outrageously asking the 65 yo waitress if she would join him in his hot tub with her bikini after breakfast. Charlie could tell Suzette didn't care for the night life and looked her in the eye and said "You smile but your eyes don't smile. You're not very happy doing this." Suzette was touched by his insight and comments. The next day Sharon called Suzette and asked if she could give her phone number to Charlie. Suzette said no as she was still going through a divorce and really wasn't interest in dating yet. Sharon soon went to California after that and lived there for 2 months. Charlie was desperate to get Suzette's phone number and left numerous messages on Sharon's answering machine. Sharon called Suzette in June 1995 and said you have to go to dinner with me and Charlie at Cavanaugh's. He's wants to see you again. Suzette agreed. Charlie again asked for Suzette's number and

Descendants of Edward Smale

she said only if he could guess all the numbers. Charlie was persistent and finally guessed all seven numbers. Charlie called Suzette the next day and the first official date was set for 6/15/95. Charlie and Suzette went to see some dumb gorilla movie. After the movie Charlie's convertible Mercedes Benz started billowing out white smoke and they had to go to his house to get another car. They then went out for drinks and sat by the water talking for hours. Suzette told Charlie she was very nervous about this date as it was her 1st date in 10 years. The next day Suzette came home to fresh cut flowers on her front patio table and a frog sand box in the back patio. When Suzette lifted the lid to the sand box she found fresh sand, a bottle of her favorite wine (Cabernet Sauvignon) in the center with a card, surrounded by antique cars for little John. The card said "You weren't my 1st date in 10 years but you were the best!" Again Charlie asked Suzette out on Saturday for a boat ride and to bring her daughter & friends for water skiing. Charlie gave Suzette a beautiful sapphire ring which really impressed Shanna and her two friends. They all thought Charlie had really pretty blue eyes. Well guess what? Poor Charlie. His boat broke down (dead battery) and we had to be towed in. Charlie was so embarrassed. It didn't bother Suzette at all. She liked Charlie's don't easy going manner. Well needless to say, the rest is history. Suzette fell in love with Charlie's charm and intelligence. Suzette was also impressed with Charlie's patience as she was breaking John of the bottle. Charlie would come over every night and sit on the couch while John screamed his head off for an hour for his bottle. Charlie asked Suzette to marry him numerous times and Suzette always said let's wait. Well you can well imagine the total focus Charlie has and he would not quit proposing (about every three months) until Suzette said yes. Suzette said yes on Valentine's day 2/14/97 at the Hop when Charlie threw a diamond ring in her glass of wine and asked her to marry him. Suzette and Charlie eloped to Las Vegas and took both their mothers with them. Is that crazy or what? 6 months after Charlie and Suzette married, Charles IV moved in along with Suzette's two children and a friend of Shanna (4 kids - 3 teenagers and 1 4yo). What a change for the bachelor Charlie. Charlie has been great through all the changes.

During the interim Suzette left Kroger Bakery after 15 years and went to work for some investment bankers (9 mos), a credit screening company (3 mos), a nonprofit organization for abused women and children (9 mos), a foreign trade zone company (9 mos), and finally ended up at another nonprofit organization (psychiatric/substance abuse hospital) in June 1999 and finally found her niche as a Contract Specialist. Suzette has been mentoring a young lady at the hospital for over a year and has found the experience to be challenging and rewarding at the same time.

A child from this marriage was:

- + 246 F i. **Shanna L. McKinley** was born on 10 Feb 1981 in Pasadena, Harris, TX.

159. Diane Janine Thompson⁶ was born on 9 Feb 1957 in Pompton Plains, Morris, NJ.

General Notes: Diane was born at Chilton Memorial Hospital in Pomtain Plains, New Jersey. Her parents were living at Morse Lakes, in Bloomingdale New Jersey at that time, with her two older siblings. She attended the Martha B. Day Elementary School in Bloomingdale, New Jersey until her parents moved, with her, to Houston in July 1970.

She attended Fondren Middle School, and Sharpstown High School. She attended the University of Houston for three years of undergraduate studies, and transferred to the University of Texas at Austin for her senior year. She graduated from the University of Texas with a BA in Computer Science, and later received her MBA degree from the University of Houston. She met Chip Rainey through the University of Texas service fraternity. They were married on May 31, 1980 at Westburn United Methodist Church in Houston Texas.

Jennifer, her first born and only child was born on March 30, 1987. She was named Jennifer

Descendants of Edward Smale

Nadyne after Diane's mother Nadyne. After Chip and Diane were divorced, Diane raised Jennifer as a single mother. Diane married Don Lagesse in the Fall of 1998, and gained two stepsons: Michael and Jeffrey Lagesse.

She has lived in Bloomingdale New Jersey, Houston and Dallas and Austin Texas. Since 2001, she has also lived in Ohio, with her job. She is currently working as a Computer Systems Consultant.

She has worked on the development of the Mission Tracking Software for the Predator Project (U.S. Air Force), and is currently Project Manager of a System Relocation Project for a wire transfer system that processes over \$20 billion a day in transactions.

She has received work-related awards, awards for participating in her daughter's school activities, and has a CDP certification.

She has an ancestor who came over on the Mayflower, and an ancestor who designed the sewing machine that made the first seamed stockings. She is eligible, through her family, for membership in several national societies.

Diane married **John Stanley "Chip" Rainey**, son of **David Hornsby Rainey** and **Deanis Barlow**, on 31 May 1980 in Houston, Harris, TX. John was born on 31 May 1958 in El Paso, El Paso, TX.

General Notes: Chip was born in El Paso, Texas on May 31, 1958. When he was 14, he moved with his parents and his younger sister to Santa Fe. His older brother remained in El Paso. The following year, he and his family returned to El Paso where he attended Coronado High School and was an enthusiastic member of the debate team. He attended under graduate school at the University of Texas at Austin where he received a degree in accounting.

He married Diane Thompson upon graduation. He and Diane had their only child seven years later. He and Diane were divorced in 1989 and he remarried to JoAnn Matthiesen in 1990 in Houston, Texas. Jennifer was their flower girl.

Chip attended Law School at the University of Houston at night and graduated with high honors in 1994. Chip also has a CPA degree and his realtor's license. While he was getting his law degree, he was president of Remington Savings and Loan.

He became partner in the law firm of Locke, Loddell and Sapp in 2001. He remained with that firm when he and Jennifer moved to Austin, Texas in 2002, following his and JoAnn's divorce.

Chip currently practices Technology and E-Commerce Law in Austin, Texas.

A child from this marriage was:

- + 247 F i. **Jennifer Nadyne Rainey**⁶ was born on 30 Mar 1987 in Houston, Harris, TX.

Diane next married **Donald Lewis Lagesse** on 18 Sep 1997 in Houston, Harris, TX. Donald was born on 21 Nov 1955 in Houston, Harris, TX.

General Notes: Don was born in Houston, Texas. He has lived there all his life. He has two sisters. His father was in the Navy aboard the USS West Virginia when it was bombed at Pearl Harbor.

He attended Bellaire High School and the Univeristy of Houston.

He is currently a business development manager in Houston for a computer software

Descendants of Edward Smale

company.

160. William James Dillon was born on 26 Dec 1934.

General Notes: Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

William James Dillon, first child of Edith Thelma Hurt and Bryon Eugene Dillon, was born December 26, 1934. In 1953, he graduated from Teachers College High School in Cedar Falls, Iowa. He entered the armed services in 1955 and was sent to Army Security Agency School at Ford Devens, Massachusetts. While there he often visited Sadie and Don Page in nearby Littleton, Massachusetts. In September of that year he was sent to Frankfort, Germany where he was stationed until 1958. He then returned to the States and received his discharge in late October.

William married.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 248 F i. **Carrie Dillon** was born in 1962.
- + 249 F ii. **Christie Dillon** was born in 1964.
- + 250 M iii. **Dave Dillon** was born in 1966.

161. David Eugene Dillon was born on 3 Jan 1937.

General Notes: Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

David Eugene Dillon, second child of Edith Thelma Hurt and Bryon Eugene Dillon, was born January 3, 1937. He graduated from Teachers College High School in Cedar Falls, Iowa in 1955 and attended Iowa State University for one year then transferred to Iowa Teachers College where he is now a senior student.

162. Linda Rae Dillon was born on 13 Nov 1949.

163. Marilyn Dee Dillon was born on 9 Jan 1936 in Fayette, Fayette, IA.

General Notes: Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

Marilyn Dee Dillon, first child of Grayce Elizabeth Jergens and Loren Frederick Dillon was born January 9, 1934 at Fayette, Iowa. She graduated from Mackenzie High School in Detroit, Michigan in June of 1954 where she was an excellent student. After graduation she was a secretary at Ford Motor Company. On October 6, 1956 she was married to Ralph Stoner in Detroit Michigan, where they now reside.

Marilyn married **Ralph Stoner** on 6 Oct 1956 in Detroit, Wayne, MI.

A child from this marriage was:

- + 251 M i. **Jeffrey Scott Stoner** was born on 2 Oct 1957.

164. Frederick Loren Dillon was born on 25 Apr 1937 in Fort Dodge, Webster, IA.

General Notes: Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller

Fredrick Loren Dillon, second child of Grayce Elizabeth Jergens and Loren Frederick Dillon was born April 25, 1937 at Ford Dodge, Iowa. He graduated from Mackenzie High School in Detroit Michigan in June 1955. In September of the same year, he entered the armed services. He was stationed in Korea for sixteen months.

Descendants of Edward Smale

On February 4, 1956 he was married to Patricia Ann Whittington in Detroit, Michigan where they now reside. He works for the Board of Education.

Frederick married Patricia Ann Whittington on 4 Feb 1956 in Detroit, Wayne, MI.

185. Janene Kay Brink was born on 25 Aug 1940 in Davenport, Scott., IA.

General Notes: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

Janene Kay Brink, first child of Emma Gene Dillon and William Brink was born August 25, 1940 at Davenport, Iowa. She graduated from high school in 1958 and attended one year of college at Iowa State Teacher's College. She is a typist clerk in an insurance company in Rock Island, Morden Woodman.

186. Sharon Sue Brink was born on 6 Sep 1941 in Rock Island, Rock Island, IL.

General Notes: Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

Sharon Sue Brink, second child of Emma Gene Dillon and William Brink, was born September 6, 1941 at Rock Island, Illinois. She graduated in 1959 and is now in nurse's training at Moline Public Hospital.

187. Thomas Eugene McCartney was born on 26 Mar 1957 in Rock Island, Rock Island, IL.

188. Timothy Charles McCartney was born on 26 Mar 1957 in Rock Island, Rock Island, IL.

189. Margaret Elizabeth McCartney was born on 26 Jan 1959 in Rock Island, Rock Island, IL.

190. Connie McAndrews was born on 13 Aug 1947.

191. Richard McAndrews was born on 30 Oct 1950.

192. Ronnie Lee McAndrews was born on 4 Aug 1962.

193. Allan Eugene Smalley was born on 22 Dec 1945.

194. Larry William Smalley was born on 2 Feb 1947.

195. Raymond John Smalley was born on 4 Jan 1948.

196. Dennis Lee Smalley was born on 27 Aug 1966.

197. Laura Elizabeth Smalley was born on 13 Oct 1961.

198. David William Smalley was born on 6 Mar 1948.

199. Stephen Harold Smalley was born on 22 May 1960.

180. Bruce John Smalley was born on 27 Aug 1966.

181. Natasha Jean Smalley was born on 1 Nov 1967.

Descendants of Edward Smale

- 182. **Donald Russell Smalley** was born on 14 Feb 1961.
- 183. **Paul Norman Smalley** was born on 30 Nov 1955.
- 184. **Linda Ann Smalley** was born on 7 Apr 1957.
- 185. **Cathy Jean Smalley** was born on 19 Apr 1958.
- 186. **Thomas Michael Smalley** was born on 30 Jun 1961.
- 187. **Andrew William Smalley** was born on 4 Mar 1963.
- 188. **Ricky Byam Smalley** was born on 9 Aug 1954.
- 189. **Shirleen Joan Smalley** was born on 14 Feb 1956.
- 190. **Rocky Blair Smalley** was born on 18 Feb 1957.
- 191. **Randy Blaine Smalley** was born on 16 Oct 1958.
- 192. **Rusty Bryan Smalley** was born on 8 Nov 1959.
- 193. **Debra K. Smalley** was born on 18 Feb 1953.
- 194. **Pamela Sue Smalley** was born on 14 Mar 1956.
- 195. **James Henry Livingston** was born on 23 Jan 1946 in Toledo, Lucas, OH.
- 196. **George Martin Livingston** was born on 3 Feb 1947 in Toledo, Lucas, OH.
- 197. **Edward Louis Livingston** was born on 10 Aug 1951 in Toledo, Lucas, OH.
- 198. **John Todd Livingston** was born on 20 Jan 1955 in Toledo, Lucas, OH.
- 199. **William Luke Livingston** was born on 30 May 1959 in Toledo, Lucas, OH.
- 200. **Bobbe Joan Hannan** was born on 1 May 1947 in Lincoln, Lancaster, Ne.
- 201. **James Robert Hannan** was born on 28 Sep 1948 in Lincoln, Lancaster, Ne and died on 5 Mar 1967 at age 18.
- 202. **Judy Hannan** was born on 10 Dec 1951 in Lincoln, Lancaster, Ne and died on 18 Apr 1954 at age 2.
- 203. **Linda Joan Nicholas** was born on 24 Sep 1946 in Washington, D. C..
- 204. **Judith Helen Nicholas** was born on 3 Apr 1949 in Washington, D. C..
- 205. **Geri Louise Nicholas** was born on 21 May 1952 in Saint Paul, Ramsey, MN.

Descendants of Edward Smale

206. **Jill Marie Nicholas** was born on 5 Feb 1954 in Washington, D. C..
207. **Laura Ester Nicholas** was born on 4 Mar 1956 in Washington, D. C..
208. **Jane Elizabeth Nicholas** was born on 4 Sep 1961.
209. **Gregory Maurice Livingston** was born on 5 Oct 1950 in Chicago, Cook, IL.
210. **Laura Mary Livingston** was born on 4 Jan 1953 in Oak Park, Cook, IL.
211. **Martha Ann Livingston** was born on 18 Jul 1956 in Minneapolis, Hennepin, MN.
212. **Henry Miller Jensen** was born on 29 Jan 1948 and died on 29 Jan 1948.
213. **John Kenneth Jensen Junior** was born on 27 Jun 1949 in Evanston, Cook, IL.

General Notes: Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

John Kenneth Jensen, Jr., the oldest son of Viola Virginia Miller and John Kenneth Jensen to live beyond extreme infancy, was born June 27, 1949 at Evanston Hospital, Evanston, Illinois. The family home was in Park Ridge, Illinois and it was there that John lived until 1961 when the family moved to their new home in Inverness, Palatine, Illinois.

John was graduated from Palatine High School in 1967 where he was a superior student and excelled in history, music, speech, football, and wrestling. He was a member of the National Honor Society.

He was graduated from Northwestern University with a B.A. degree in history in June 1971. He organized and served as chairman for two years of the Northwestern Chapter of Young Americans for Freedom and represented this conservative organization on and off campus and in television and radio panel discussions and debates. He is a member of the Phi Gamma Delta social fraternity.

John received his Masters in Business Administration at the University of Chicago in 1973

On June 16, 1973 he was married to Mary Brooks Little in Highland Park, Illinois. Mary was also a graduate of Northwestern University and is a member of Alpha Omicron Pi sorority.

John is now with Proctor and Gamble in its Management Development Program in Green Bay, Wisconsin where John and Mary now live.

Mary Brooks Little was born October 6, 1948 in Highland Park, Illinois. Mary is the daughter of Richard Roy Little b. 12-17-1916 in Champaign, Illinois and Mary Edna Colby b. 8-14-1916 in Urbana, Illinois.

Updates 1976 - 1984:

John has been transferred by Proctor and Gamble and he and Mary have purchased a home at 11886 Cedar Creek Drive, Cincinnati, Ohio 45240. On February 14, 1976 they became the parents of a son Philip Brooks Jensen. A second son, Andrew Kenneth, was born May 29, 1979

John and family lived in Paris, France where John was on temporary assignment for Proctor and Gamble. On September 28, 1982 a third son, Brian Miller was born.

Descendants of Edward Smale

They are now back in Cincinnati, Ohio where they have purchased a new home at 7685 Foxtrail Lane 45230. They are expecting a fourth child on March 2, 1984

John married **Mary Brooks Little**, daughter of **Richard Roy Little** and **Mary Edna Colby**, on 16 Jun 1973 in Highland Park, Lake, IL. Mary was born on 6 Oct 1948 in Highland Park, Lake, IL.

Children from this marriage were:

- + 252 M i. **Phillip Brooks Jensen** was born on 14 Feb 1976.
- + 253 M ii. **Andrew Kenneth Jensen** was born on 29 Mar 1979.
- + 254 M iii. **Brian Miller Jensen** was born on 28 Sep 1982.
- + 255 U iv. **Jensen** was born about 2 Mar 1984.

214. Kent Douglas Jensen was born on 2 Sep 1951 in Evanston, Cook, IL. Another name for Kent is K.D.

General Notes: Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

Kent Douglas Jensen, the second living son of Viola Virginia Miller and John Kenneth Jensen, was born September 2, 1951 at Evanston Hospital, Evanston, Illinois. The family home was in Park Ridge Illinois and it was here that Kent lived until 1961 when the family moved to their new home in Inverness, Palatine, Illinois.

Kent was named so that his initials "K. D.:" would be the same as his maternal grandfather, Kenneth Duane, whom he strongly resembles in many ways.

Kent was graduated from Fremd High School, Palatine, Illinois in 1969. Kent was a superior student and excelled in football and wrestling. He was very much involved with Young Life groups and served as counselor for their summer camps. He was a member of the National Honor Society.

Kent was graduated from Northwestern University with a V.A. degree in Economics in 1973 and made the Dean's list several times. He was a member of Phi Gamma Delta social fraternity and served on the cabinet 2 years. He was a charter member and later chairman of the Northwestern Chapter of Young Americans for Freedom, a conservative organization.

On July 28, 1973 Kent was married to Margaret Jean Johnson in Arlington Heights, Illinois. Margaret is also a graduate of Northwestern University. She is a member of Pi Beta Phi sorority and the P.E.O. Sisterhood.

Kent is now a candidate for a Masters Degree in Business Administration at the Wharton Graduate School in Philadelphia where Kent and Margaret now live.

Update: 1976 to 1981

Kent is now with Standard Oil of Indiana in Chicago. He and Margaret became the parents of a daughter, Karin Sue Jensen on June 23, 1975. They live in Wheaton, Illinois.

In 1977 they purchased a home at 420 Parkway Drive, Wheaton, Illinois 60187.

On December 1, 1977 a son, William Henry was born. On September 5, 1981 a daughter Tovey Anne was born.

Kent married **Margaret Jean Johnson**, daughter of **Willis Johnson** and **Doloris Grothe**, on 28 Jul 1973 in Arlington Heights, IL. Margaret was born on 3 Jun 1951 in Highland Park, Lake, IL.

Descendants of Edward Smale

Children from this marriage were:

- + 256 F i. **Karin Sue Jensen** was born on 23 Jun 1975.
- + 257 M ii. **William Henry Jensen** was born on 1 Dec 1977.
- + 258 F iii. **Tovey Anne Jensen** was born on 5 Sep 1981.

215. Russell Duane Coots was born on 28 Jan 1942.

General Notes: Source: Our Smalley Lineage by Viola Smalley Miller 1961

Russell Duane Coots eldest child of Gwendolyn Pauls Smalley and Floyd R. Coots was born January 28, 1942. On May 28, 1960 he graduated with honors from the La Porte City, Iowa high school. On August 22, 1960 he enlisted in the Navy for four years. He is a member of the Methodist church.

216. David Lynne Coots was born on 22 Sep 1947.

217. Norman Dale Coots was born on 29 Nov 1953.

218. Ruth Ann Coots was born on 8 Oct 1955.

219. Dennis Ray Coots was born on 7 Jul 1958.

220. Patricia Ann Page was born on 6 May 1945 in York, York, PA.

221. Nancy Ellen Page was born on 6 Dec 1946 in York, York, PA.

222. Donna Jane Page was born on 26 Mar 1952 in Roswell, Chaves, NM.

223. Don Carlos Page IV was born on 29 Jul 1954 in Roswell, Chaves, NM.

224. Barbara Jane Smith was born on 20 Jun 1949 in Boston, Suffolk, MA.

225. Don Malcolm Smith was born on 15 May 1953 in Norfolk, Norfolk, VA.

226. Karin Lynne Page was born on 5 Jan 1952 in Spokane, Spokane, WA.

227. Penelope Lou Page was born in Jan 1953 in Spokane, Spokane, WA.

228. Amy Jane Page was born on 25 Nov 1956 in Boston, Suffolk, MA.

229. Russ Macknight Page Junior was born on 5 Apr 1959 in Boston, Suffolk, MA.

230. Brian Arthur Smalley was born in Nov 1950.

231. Gary Smalley was born in Jun 1952.

232. Diane Lynn Smalley was born in Feb 1955.

Descendants of Edward Smale

233. **Frederick Ernest Smalley** was born in Oct 1952.

234. **Robert Bruce Smalley** was born in Feb 1954.

235. **Percillah Ruth Smalley** was born in Nov 1957.

236. **Carol Smalley** was born in Dec 1958.

237. **James Calvin Sutliff** was born in 1957.

238. **Peter Ray Sutliff** was born in Dec 1959.

239. **Laura Maureen Smalley** was born on 2 Mar 1962.

240. **Todd Jonathan Smalley** was born on 19 Feb 1964.

241. **Michael Philip Morse** was born on 14 Dec 1957.

242. **Lynn Morse** was born on 7 Nov 1959.

Thirteenth Generation (10th Great-Grandchildren)

243. **Janine Marie Taylor**^{6, 14, 16} was born on 2 Aug 1973 in Smithtown, Suffolk, NY.¹⁴

General Notes: Janine was born at Smithtown General Hospital in Smithtown Long Island New York. At that time, her parents lived in Lake Ronkonkoma, Long Island, New York. At the age of 2 1/2, her parents moved to Livermore, California, where she grew to an adult.

She attended Our Savior's Lutheran School in Livermore, California through the 8th grade. She was in the first graduation class from Our Savior's Lutheran School, graduating in 1987. She attended Livermore High School and graduated in 1991. She was in the 100th graduating class from Livermore High School. In High School, Janine was a member of the California State Honor Society. She graduated from the University of California at Davis in 1995 with a Bachelor of Science in Computer Science Engineering, and received a Masters Degree from the University of California at Davis in 1997 in Computer Science.

Since graduating, she has worked as a computer scientist at Lawrence Livermore National Laboratory in Livermore, California. She has worked in both the Lasers Program and the Weapons Physics Program.

Noted events in her life were:

- She had a residence in 2003. Living In 2003 In Livermore, CA

244. **Kristin Laura Taylor**⁶ was born on 24 Mar 1975 in Smithtown, Suffolk, NY.

General Notes: Kristin was born at Smithtown General Hospital in Smithtown Long Island New York. At that time, her parents lived in Lake Ronkonkoma, Long Island, New York. Kristin's parents moved by car from Long Island, New York to Livermore, California in April 1976, when she was 13 months old. During the move, not only did her older sister Janine pick on her, but Kristin also forgot how to walk. Kristin grew to adulthood in Livermore, California.

Descendants of Edward Smale

She attended Our Savior's Lutheran School in Livermore, California through the 8th grade, graduating in 1989. Kristin graduated from Livermore High School in 1993. In 1992, she participated in a one month foreign exchange as part of her German class. She visited Berlin, Hamburg, Pinneberg, and Wilhelmshaven. She graduated with a Bachelor of Science degree in Accounting in 1997 from Western Baptist College in Salem, Oregon. Then she moved to Riverside, California and got to spend a lot of time with her great uncle and aunt, Bob and Judy Greathouse, while attending the University of California at Riverside. She graduated in 1999 with a Masters of Business Administration for UC Riverside.

While a student at UC Riverside, she received an internship with the Air Force Audit Agency at March Air Force Base. Upon graduation, she was offered a permanent position at Tinker Air Force Base in Oklahoma City as an auditor. In 2003, she lives in Oklahoma City, Oklahoma.

Noted events in her life were:

- She had a residence in 2003. Living In 2003 In Oklahoma City, OK

245. Charles Sumner Thompson IV⁶ was born on 23 Jan 1978 in Houston, Harris, TX.

General Notes: Charles grew up in Victoria Texas. He attended Cuero High School in Cuero, Texas. He now works as an 18 wheeler truck driver for Choctaw Express.

Charles IV married Melanie in 1999. Charlie III and Charles IV bought an \$800 trailer together and took three weeks to restore. Charles IV then went to and graduated from a trucking school in 2001. Melanie likes to travel with Charles during his truck deliveries. Melanie and Charles go together very well and seem very suited for one another in personality. As Charles gets older he really has started to favor his father Charles III. Melanie likes fish, lizards, and iguanas. Charles and Melanie like to go to dog shows and enter their little Chihuahua in contests. Charles is presently living in Waco with his wife Melanie and is soon to be a father. Charles V is on his way. Melanie's due date is 11/16/03. Charlie and Suzette are really looking forward to having another grandchild in the family. They can't wait!

Charles married **Melanie Christine Neese** on 31 Jul 1998. Melanie was born on 3 Mar 1981 in Waco, , TX.

General Notes: Melanie was adopted, and chooses not to discuss her parentage. She lived and grew up in Lorena, Texas. She attended Lorena Elementary School, Lorena Middle School, Midway Middle School starting in 8th grade, and Midway High School.

She is currently living with her husband in Waco, Texas and expecting her first child on November 16, 2003. It will be a boy and is tentatively to be named Charles Sumner Thompson V. She is currently working with her husband Charles for the Choctaw Express Trucking Company.

Noted events in her life were:

- She was adopted in Dec 1982. Date Unknown

A child from this marriage was:

- + 259 M i. **Charles Sumner Thompson V** was born on 25 Nov 2003 in Waco, , TX.

246. Shanna L. McKinley was born on 10 Feb 1981 in Pasadena, Harris, TX.

General Notes: Shanna went to the same elementary school as her mother (McArthur Elementary). Shanna then switched to Seabrook Intermediate School and went on to Clear Lake High School. Shanna hated Clear Lake High School so after Suzette married Charlie, Suzette decided to stay home and home school Shanna. Shanna graduated from Parkview

Descendants of Edward Smale

Baptist School in May of 1999. Shanna met and fell in love with Willie Wimmer and left home at 18. Shanna was blessed with a beautiful baby girl on 1/20/2000. Her name is Kailyn Marie. Kailyn is a name Shanna picked out and Marie came from Suzette Marie (Shanna's mother). Kailyn is the apple of MiMi's (Suzette) and PaPa's (Charlie) eyes at 3 years of age. Papa said "Kailyn is an exceptional child." Papa and Kailyn spent many hours together as Papa was kind enough to volunteer to babysit Kailyn to help Shanna when she moved out on her own as a single working mother. Shanna works at the same organization as Suzette and is Outpatient Coordinator. Shanna is a single working mother and has worked since Kailyn was only a few weeks old. Shanna is smart and whippy and the outpatient psychiatrists love her because of her spunky wit and refusal to take any bull from the pushy psychiatrists or patients. Shanna handles up to 80 appointments a day. Shanna and Kailyn now live in Clear Lake in a cute little 2-bedroom condo on the water.

Shanna married **William Wimmer**. William was born on 18 Feb 1977 in Galveston, Galveston, TX.

A child from this marriage was:

- + 260 F i. **Kailyn Marie Wimmer** was born on 20 Jan 2000.

247. Jennifer Nadyne Rainey⁶ was born on 30 Mar 1987 in Houston, Harris, TX.

General Notes: Jennifer was born March 30, 1987 at Methodist Hospital in Houston, Texas. Her parents divorced when she was 2. Her dad remarried when she was 3. She attended TH Rodgers School in Houston from kindergarten through the 8th grade. She attended the High School for the Performing Arts in Houston, her freshman year, with a major in classical piano. Sophomore year was spent at Milton Academy Boarding School in Milton, Massachusetts, just South of Boston. Currently she is attending Kirby Hall School in Austin, Texas, where she lives with her father. She will be graduating in 2005.

She travels extensively in Europe and Central America. She has worked as legislative assistant for two summers for Senator, John Whitmire. She currently manages a website for a needle point store in Austin. She enjoys outdoor sports and is the founder of the Outdoor Club at Kirby Hall. She is also the musical accompanist for the 6th grade drama class and is the assistant director for their productions. She is an avid Shakespear reader and hope to be Lady Macbeth in this winter's production.

248. Carrie Dillon was born in 1962.

249. Christie Dillon was born in 1964.

250. Dave Dillon was born in 1966.

251. Jeffrey Scott Stoner was born on 2 Oct 1957.

252. Phillip Brooks Jensen was born on 14 Feb 1976.

253. Andrew Kenneth Jensen was born on 29 Mar 1979.

254. Brian Miller Jensen was born on 28 Sep 1982.

255. Jensen was born about 2 Mar 1984.

256. Karin Sue Jensen was born on 23 Jun 1975.

Descendants of Edward Smale

257. Wiliam Henry Jensen was born on 1 Dec 1977.

258. Tovey Anne Jensen was born on 5 Sep 1981.

Fourteenth Generation (11th Great-Grandchildren)

259. Charles Sumner Thompson V was born on 25 Nov 2003 in Waco, , TX.

General Notes: Weight at birth 9 lbs. 9 ozs.

260. Kailyn Marie Wimmer was born on 20 Jan 2000.

Source Citations

1. 2226738.ged.

2. Texas State Health and Human Services Department - Bureau of Vital Statistics, *Texas Death Records*, Charles Sumner Thompson II, died 25 Dec 1993, Houston, Harris, TX, No 1824599.

3. Viola Smalley Miller, "Our Smalley Lineage" (1961, 1990 Durham Drive, Palatine, IL), p74, p104. Charles Sumner Thompson Jr. only child of Laura Belle Smalley and Charles Sumner Thompson was born in Chicago, Illinois, August 21, 1920.

For a time after the serious illness of his mother, he was cared for by his Aunt Ruth [Thompson] Bort, in Cedar Rapids, Iowa. He later lived with his father and stepmother in Chicago where he attended school in Elmhurst in 1938. After his graduation there, he entered Iowa State College at Ames from which he graduated in 1942 with a B. S. degree in Mechanical Engineering. He then secured a position in the engineering department of North American Aviation Inc. of Kansas City, Kansas where he worked in the tool designing department on tooling for the B-25 medium bomber.

He applied for a commission in the Navy in August 1943 but failed to meet the physical requirements. In March 1944, however, he was drafted into the navy and was sent to the naval training station at Chicago, but was given a medical discharge in June of the same year. Disappointed that his health did not permit him to serve his country's defense, he returned to work at North American Aviation.

September 9, 1944 he was married to Nadyne A. Greathouse who was born in Kansas City September 27, 1924. She is the daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Ivory A. Greathouse. Charles was a member of Pi Kappa Alpha social fraternity and of the Methodist Church.

4. Social Security Administration - Rootsweb.com, Social Security Death Index (<http://ssdi.rootsweb.com/cgi-bin/ssdi.cgi>), Charles S. Thompson, Jr., #354-01-2846, born 21 Aug 1920, died 25 Dec 1993. Last Residence: 77071, Houston, TX, Issued: Illinois.

5. State of Illinois. Department of Health and Welfare. Center for Vital Statistics/*Illinois State Archives - Birth Records*, Charles Sumner Thompson, Jr. birth certificate, 21 Aug 1920, Cook County, IL, NO. 35090 5.

6. Settegast-Kopf Funeral Home *Funeral Home Memory Card* (Houston, Harris, TX), Charles Sumner Thompson II, died 25 Dec 1993, funeral home memory card. Charles Sumner Thompson II, 73, of Houston, died Saturday, December 25, 1993. He was born in Chicago, Illinois on August 21, 1920. Was a former resident of Bloomingdale, New Jersey. Mr. Thompson obtained a B.S.M.E. degree from Iowa State University. He is a member of the K.O.T.C. Club and Westbury United Methodist Church. Survivors include his wife, Nadyne Greathouse Thompson; two daughters, Sandra Sue Taylor of Livermore, California and Diane Janine Rainey of Houston; a son, Charles S. Thompson III, Houston/Clear Lake; and four grandchildren, Janine Marie Taylor, Kristin Laura Taylor, Charles Sumner Thompson IV, and Jennifer Nadyne Rainey. Friends are invited to visitation with the family from 6:00 P.M. until 8:00 P.M. Tuesday, December 28, 1993 in the Settegast-Kopf Drawing Room. Funeral Services are scheduled for 1:30 P.M. Wednesday, December 29, 1993 in the Settegast-Kopf Chapel with Rev. George Atkinson officiating. Private burial. For those desiring, memorial contributions may be made to the American Cancer Society or Westbury United Methodist Church. The Settegast-Kopf Co. 3320 Kirby Dr., 526-2411.

7. *Kansas Marriage Records*, Charles S. Thompson Jr. to Nadyne A. Greathouse, 9 Sep 1944, No K43089, PJ No. 97-132, Kansas City Wyandotte, KS Probate Court. Charles, age 24 of Kansas City, KS; Nadyne, age 19, of Kansas City, KS. Harry O. Ritter, minister, performed the ceremony at London Heights Methodist Church.

8. U.S. War Department, *Order to Report for Induction*, 7 Apr 1944 to Charles Sumner Thompson Jr, Order 11990. Report to 355 South Ardmore Ave, Villia Park, IL on 18 Apr 1944. (As he was living in Kansas City, Kansas, he reported there instead as was allowed by the order).

9. Office of Price Administration, *United States of America War Ration Book One*, No 233104-133, Issued 12 Aug 1943, Local Board 85-2, Story Co., IA. Height 5 ft 10 inches, 155 pounds, brown eyes, brown hair, age 21.

10. *Kansas City Star* (Kansas City, Jackson, Missouri), Mabel B. Greathouse obituary, Saturday, November 27, 1993. Mabel B. Greathouse, 95, Kansas City, Kansas, died Nov 24, 1993, at Providence Medical Center. Services will be at 2:30 p.m. Monday at Porter Chapel; burial in Chapel Hill Cemetery. Friends may call from 1 to 3pm Sunday at the chapel. The family suggests contributions to the Salvation Army. Mrs. Greathouse was a lifelong resident. She was a secretary for the John Deere Co., for 23 years, retiring in 1973. She was a member of the Hyacinth chapter of the Order of the Eastern Star. She was a member of the Central Christian Church, Kansas City, Kansas. Survivors include two sons, Edward I. Greathouse, Kansas City, Kansas, and Robert J. Greathouse, Riverside, California; three daughters, Nadyne Thompson, Houston, Evelyn Anderson of the home and Marilyn Hayward, Winter Haven, Florida; a sister, Evelyn Williams, Lawrence; 15 grandchildren, 19 great-grandchildren; and two great-great-grandchildren.

11. Secretary of State, *United States of America PASSPORT*, Nadyne Artie Thompson, # F1340486 dated 8 Aug 1985; and #133732010 dated 19 Apr 2001. Nadyne Artie Thompson, born 27 Sep 1924 in Kansas, USA.

Source Citations

12. State of Kansas. State Board of Health. Division of Vital Statistics *Kansas State Archives - Birth Records*, Nadine Artie Greathouse birth certificate, born 27 Sep 1924, Kansas City, Wyandotte, KS, #205 28878. Father, Ivory A. Greathouse, age 27; Mother, Mabel B. Corder, age 26. Both of 1710 Wood Ave., Kansas City, Kansas. Born at home.

13. State of Missouri. Department of Health and Welfare. Center for Vital Statistics *Missouri State Archives - Birth Records*, Sandra Sue Thompson, born 14 Aug 1945, Kansas City, Jackson, MO, No 6066. Born at St. Mary's Hospital. Parents living at 501 Armour, Kansas City, Jackson, MO. Father: Chas. S. Thompson, Jr, born Chicago, IL. Mother: Nadyne Greathouse, born Kansas City, KS.

14. Grant Davidson Taylor, Jr.

15. Daughters of the American Revolution *Application for Membership of the National Society of the Daughters of the American Revolution* (National Society, Washington D.C.), National Number 827378.

16. Barbara LaValley.

Smalley Family Reunion

August 1 - 2 - 3, 2008

Friday the 13th* - June - 2008

Hello Everyone!

*The luckiest day for me - and you - because I finally got this letter done!

Mark your calendars, make your reservations, and plan to attend the 2008 Smalley Family Reunion - August 1, 2, and 3. Activities will start on Friday evening and go through Sunday breakfast. We are so thankful to have the Mt. Auburn Legion Hall as our headquarters for the weekend. It the perfect place for all of our activities.

Meals -	Friday evening	a variety of Wisconsin snacks and/or support a local restaurant
	Saturday brunch	Tim & Jennifer Smalley
	Saturday evening	Steve & David Wood
	Sunday breakfast	Chuck & Pete's Pancakes

Hearts Tournament - Helen of Illinois will be defending her title, so we all need to bring our "A" game.

Games - Feel free to bring along any kind of family game you enjoy. There will be an opportunity, Saturday evening, to play a DVD version of Family Feud. Teams will be formed based on those who want to play. Other games, like Yahtzee and Montana Golf will be available for play.

Silent Auction - This has been very successful for us. Plenty of time to gather a few items that you can contribute. The money raised goes toward the rental fees for the Mt. Auburn Legion Hall.

Business Meeting - After the Saturday evening meal, a short meeting will be held. Final accounting of the costs vs. income and planning for next year's event will be discussed.

Don't forget to make your reservations - Lion & Lamb (Vinton B & B) 319.472.5086
Super 8 (Urbana) 319.443.8888/800.800.8000 Modern Motel (Vinton) 319.472.2391

Got any other ideas? We would love to hear from you! Please feel free to call either one of us - Gene (847.524.9202) or Laura (715.235.4322).

See you soon!

2007 SMALLEY REUNION
AUGUST 24TH (FRI) 27TH MON
MT. AUBURN LEGION HALL

MOTEL MODERN MOTEL, VINTON (\$40-50⁰⁰) (319) 472-2391
 SUPER 8, URBANA (\$60⁰⁰) (319) 443-8888 (800) 800-8000
 LION & LAMB B&B, VINTON (319) 472-5086

MEALS

<u>FRIDAY</u>	<u>EVENING</u>	<u>ON YOUR OWN</u>
<u>SAURDAY</u>	<u>BREAKFAST</u>	
	<u>LUNCH</u>	
	<u>DINNER 4pm</u>	<u>HELEN SMALLEY (ILL)</u>
<u>SUNDAY</u>	<u>BREAKFAST</u>	
	<u>LUNCH</u>	
	<u>DINNER</u>	
<u>MONDAY</u>	<u>BREAKFAST</u>	<u>DORIS PIPPERT</u>

VOLUNTEERS NEEDED

<u>FUN & GAMES</u>	<u>LAURA REISINGER (715) 235-4322</u>
<u>HEARTS TOURNAMENT</u>	<u>DORIS PIPPERT</u>
<u>SILENT AUCTION</u> (CRAFT SALES TO DEFRAID EXPENSES)	<u>HELEN SMALLEY (WISC)</u>
<u>SIDE TRIP</u>	
<u>REUNION PHOTOGRAPHER</u>	
<u>TAKE THE KIDS TO THE POOL</u>	
<u>REGULAR OR MINIATURE GOLF</u>	
<u>OTHER</u>	

INTERESTED IN HELPING OUT?
GUNS (847) 524-9202

Gladys,

I thought you
might be interested
in this. Sorry I
didn't get my
Smalley file fixed
before now. We
have worked non
stop.

Sandy

P.S. These people
do Smalley
genealogy too.

Weekend work

Smalley Reunion — 2005

July 1-4 Mt. Auburn & Vinton

Friday, July 1st

People will start to arrive. Please make your own reservations.

•Modern Motel	Vinton	319.472.2391
All 14 rooms reserved for reunion until June 1st		
•Super 8 (45 rooms)	Urbana	319.443.8888
		800.800.8000
•Rockwood Motel (16 rooms)	La Porte	319.342.2556
•Brandt's B & B (3 rooms)	La Porte	319.342.2912
•The Lion & Lamb B & B (6 rooms)	Vinton	319.472.5086
www.lionlamb.com		

Saturday, July 2nd

Mt. Auburn Legion Hall

Brunch — 10 - 11:30 a.m. (Lee, Dennis, & Laura)

Come prepared to paint and fix the storage shed in the cemetery.

Many hands make light work! (Lee)

Hearts Card tournament begins. (Doris)

Putting puzzles together begins. (Jen)

Bring play or game equipment for kids in the park.

Rainy weather — crafts with Helen of WI for little and big kids

Craft Sale & Silent Auction — Noon to 7:00 p.m. (\$to defray expenses)

Please bring things you've made for the sale.

Dinner — 5:30 p.m. (Tim, Jen & Helen of IL)

After dinner, meeting on next reunion.

Sunday, July 3rd

Breakfast and lunch — on your own

Activities begin around 10:00 a.m. at Steve's — 409 J Avenue in Vinton

Card playing, puzzle piecing, and crafts continue as wanted.

Dinner — (Steve & Linda and Dave & Joan)

Card prizes awarded after dinner. (Doris)

Monday, July 4th

Vinton Round Shelter House in the park

Breakfast — 10:00 a.m. (Doris, Stacy & Jill)

Lunch — Noonish Catered by Jim Merchant \$5 per person
grilled chicken & pork sandwiches, potato salad,
fruit salad and assorted cookies

Other possible events and activities:

Trip to Amanas

Old Creamery Theater in Amana — "Nunsense" \$20 per person

Golf

Parks in Vinton and Mt. Auburn

Outdoor pool in Vinton

Generally coffee, ice tea, water and milk will be available. You will need to furnish any other beverages.

WE NEED TO KNOW HOW MANY

Adults

Children

Work on Shed

Sat. Brunch

Sat. Dinner

Sat. Theater _____ @ \$20

Sun. Dinner

Sun. Theater _____ @ \$20

Mon. Breakfast

Mon. Lunch

@ \$5 per person

Card players

Family Name and Contact Information: _____

Please send this half sheet back to Gene or Helen of WI by June 1.

GENE SMALLEY
1124 S BRAINTREE DR
SCHAUMBURG IL 60193-3648

